

Sir Archibald Garrod's "Inborn Errors of Metabolism"

IV. Pentosuria

W. EUGENE KNOX

Department of Biological Chemistry, Harvard Medical School, and the Cancer Research Institute,
New England Deaconess Hospital, Boston, Massachusetts*

"In many cases neurasthenic symptoms and neuralgic pains have been prominent. Others have been perfectly well when once freed from the restrictions of a diabetic regimen. Concerning the real nature of the malady, we can only say that it is an anomaly in the intermediary metabolism, rather analogous to cystinuria and alkaptonuria than to diabetes." *Essential Pentosuria in Two Brothers*, T. C. Janeway, 1906.

INTRODUCTION

UNTIL JANEWAY (1906) DESCRIBED the nineteenth and the first American case of pentosuria, the recognition of this disease had been almost limited to a few German clinics. Janeway's critical and scholarly article, from which comes the above quotation, indicates his familiarity with Garrod's (1902) précis of his concept of the inborn errors, though the latter did not mention pentosuria. Perhaps the quoted lines suggested to Garrod the inclusion of pentosuria with albinism, alkaptonuria and cystinuria as the inborn errors of metabolism. Garrod's contribution to the study of the disease was otherwise slight, since he had never seen a case, and at the time he wrote, the basic facts were hopelessly confused. He called it then, and later (Garrod, 1923), "the least known member of the group." The same kind of delay in comprehension and the same perpetuation of uncertainties in the medical literature that characterized the histories of the other inborn errors of metabolism (Knox, 1958) has plagued the study of pentosuria. It is still today less certainly known than the record shows when critically evaluated. It is still not known whether the neurasthenic symptoms are part of the disease or, as Janeway so nicely implied, the result from the threat of diabetes. Many texts leave the impression that pentosuria may not even be a disease entity, but a condition with many causes.

Well over 200 cases of chronic or essential pentosuria (also called xyloketosuria and xylulosuria) have now been described. There were 163 of these known by 1943 (Derivaux). Except for the first thirty or so cases known in Garrod's time that were imperfectly studied, and except for some minor and usually temporary excretions of various pentoses in certain situations, almost all of the known instances of pentosuria conform to the characteristic pattern of a single disease entity. This consists of the constant urinary excretion from infancy throughout life, almost independent of

Received September 6, 1958.

* This laboratory is supported by U. S. Public Health Service Grant A567 and by U. S. Atomic Energy Commission Contract No. AT (30-1)-901 with the New England Deaconess Hospital.

changes in diet, of about 2.0 to 3.5 g. per day of the reducing sugar, *L*-xylulose. There are no notable metabolic or clinical abnormalities, and the affected individuals have a normal life expectancy. The condition is inherited through a single autosomal recessive gene. It is almost entirely limited to Jews, but a few patients of non-Jewish Mediterranean or European origin have been described. There is a singular lack of reviews which discuss these several facets of the pentosuria problem, but articles by Janeway (1906), Greenwald (1922, chemical), Margolis (1929, clinical), Lasker, Enklewitz & Lasker (1936, genetics), and Lasker (1950, chemical) are authoritative considerations of their special fields.

ORIGIN OF THE CONFUSION ABOUT THE NATURE OF PENTOSURIA

The Identification of the Pentose: Like cystine and homogentisic acid, pentose was first found in the urine of patients with hereditary diseases. Blumenthal (1895) found a reducing substance in the urine of a patient in 1880, but this was not identified as a pentose until such substances had been recognized from plant sources and soon thereafter in the urine of the pentosuric described by Salkowski and Jastrowitz (1892). Then the pentose was recognized in the original case. But again like cystine and homogentisic acid, it now seems probable that the nature of the pentose was at first erroneously determined. Neuberg (1900), whose bizarre results in the study of cystinuria have already been described (Knox, 1958), isolated racemic arabinose from the urine of one of Salkowski's cases. "The most remarkable fact of all in regard to pentosuria is the optical inactivity of the excreted sugar (Garrod, 1909)". Such a substance almost always occurs in biological systems in one or the other of its optically active forms. The structures of the sugars in question are shown in Figure 1. All of them reduced Benedict's solution, the routine test which led to their discovery. The pentose was recognized and distinguished from glucose when it could not be fermented by yeast and by the formation of a relatively soluble, low melting osazone, but methods for distinguishing between the very similar pentoses were in their infancy. The optical rotation of xylulose is so low that, with the low concentrations of the pentose in the urine, the lack of optical activity in the urine led to the assumption that an inactive sugar was present. This initial uncertainty about the structure of the pentose was subsequently confounded by inconsistencies in the description of the enantiomorphs by the old prefixes *d*- and *l*-, referring to the optical rotation, and the modern prefix of *D*- or *L*-, which ignores the rotation and indicates the structural

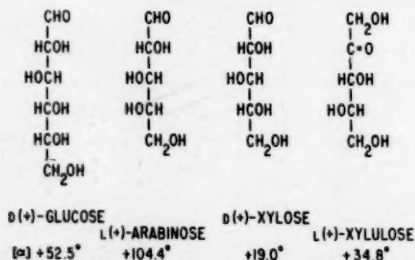


FIG. 1. Structures, *D*- or *L*- designations, and specific optical rotations $[\alpha]$ of some sugars related to the *L*-xylulose (xyloketose) excreted in pentosuria.

relationship of the compound to *D*- or *L*-glyceraldehyde. Zerner and Waltuch (1913) first developed a method based on a marked elevation of the melting point of the osazone when both optical forms were present, which indicated that the urinary sugar was optically active and was not arabinose. They sought to mitigate Neuberg's attack on their work by conceding that there might be two kinds of pentosuria, but the three patients they could check excreted a sugar like the one they had identified. The urinary sugar was promptly thereafter identified as xyloketose (xylulose) by Levene and LaForge (1914). This identification was confirmed in four patients (Greenwald, 1930). After incorrect designation of the optical form in the latter two papers was corrected (Greenwald, 1933), it was clear that the pentose found in the urine of most patients was *L*(+)-xylulose. Lasker (1950) admits on "seemingly good evidence" five reports of the excretion of racemic arabinosuria. The last was in 1928, but one of these cases examined by modern methods forty years later excreted xylulose (Barnes & Bloomberg, 1953). After a simple clinical method for identifying xylulose was developed, depending upon the reduction of Benedict's solution at 55° (Lasker & Enklewitz, 1933), the urinary pentose of another patient who 28 years earlier was thought to excrete arabinose was shown to excrete xylulose (Cohen & Gershenfeld, 1936).

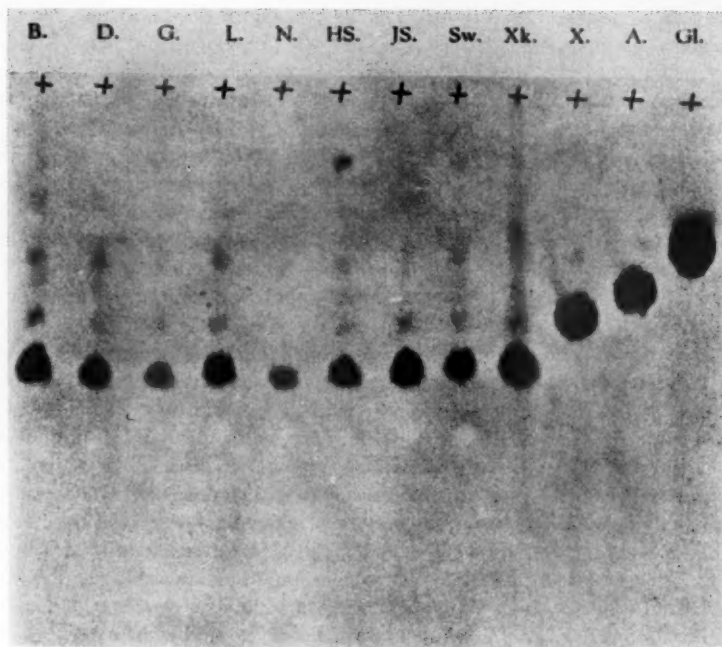


FIG. 2. Photograph of the chromatogram of reducing substances in eight specimens of pentosuric urines and four reference sugars applied at the marks (+). Xk = xyloketose (xylulose), X = xylose, A = arabinose, Gl = glucose. The base line represents the solvent front. (From Barnes and Bloomberg, 1953)

The surety and simplicity with which urinary pentoses can be identified by modern methods is illustrated by the reproduction in Figure 2 of Barnes' and Bloomberg's chromatograph of the urines of their eight patients. B is the patient believed to excrete racemic arabinose on the basis of early chemical studies (Aron, 1913). This method, and column chromatography which has permitted the demonstration that a pentosuric subject also excretes several hundred mg. of *L*-arabitol (Touster & Harwell, 1958), can eliminate any further uncertainty about the chemical anomaly in pentosuria.

PENTOSURIAS OTHER THAN XYLULOSURIA

DL-Arabinosuria: The existence of *DL*-arabinosuria is questionable. No case has been reported since 1928 and of those reported earlier only seven were supported by significant chemical evidence. All were obtained by this same method. One of these has been shown by modern methods to excrete xylulose. It is tempting to attribute these results to inadequate methods, but the derivatives and two separated forms isolated by Cammidge and Howard (1920) from the urines of three of their seven patients cannot be easily ignored. Numerous efforts to prepare similar compounds from known xylulose-containing urines have been unsuccessful. Not one case of arabinosuria has been found among 73 cases of pentosuria studied by Lasker (1950). If arabinosuria exists at all, it is extraordinarily rare and the fact that it does exist must be proved by modern methods.

Intermittent and Drug-Induced Pentosurias: Margolis reviewed nine cases in whom pentosuria appeared to be acquired. The possibility that low levels of pentose excretion would have been missed in previous urine examinations is very real. The first case of chronic pentosuria occurred in a morphine addict, as did the second. In the first case when the morphine was stopped, the pentosuria remained, but in the second case the pentosuria disappeared when the morphine intake was discontinued. With the exception of the pronounced xylulosuria caused by amidopyrine administration (Margolis, 1929), it is probable that the pentosurias reported in patients taking drugs represent drug-conjugated glycuronates which appear in the urine and give the pentose reaction.

Pentosuria in Diabetes: The high frequency of pentose excretion by diabetics which was formerly recorded has not been substantiated. It is also established that pentosurics rarely have abnormal glucose metabolism. Pentosurics frequently give a family history of diabetes, but both conditions are common in Jews. If both diabetes and pentosuria appear in the same individual, they do so as distinct metabolic entities.

Alimentary Pentosuria: It is an undoubted fact that pentose excretion occurs when a normal man is fed some pentose in an amount above the normal tolerance for that particular sugar. Such studies have usually been performed with *L*-arabinose or *D*-xylose. The same result can follow over-ingestion of certain fruits rich in pentose. Seventeen of 18 individuals who drank 1.5 liters of apple juice developed a temporary pentosuria (Johnstone, 1906). Xylose and arabinose are said to be excreted in such alimentary pentosuria from natural foods, but no convincing chemical evidence of the structure of the excreted sugar appears to be available. Alimentary pentosuria is also much more readily produced in some individuals than in others. The coexistence

of renal glycosuria with alimentary pentosuria produced by a diet which did not cause pentosuria in other individuals was reported by Dunskey and Lawrence (1947). Since xylose is reabsorbed in the kidney tubule by the same transport system that acts on glucose (Shannon, 1948), it should not be surprising that the renal glycosurics who lack this system would also readily excrete the pentose.

The excretion of trace amounts of pentoses, amounts several orders of magnitude smaller than those concerned in pentosuria have recently been described in normal man (Futterman and Roe, 1955), in neuromuscular disease (Tower, Peters, and Pogowelskin, 1956), and in cold-stressed or thyroid treated rats (Roe and Coover, 1950). There is no possibility of confusion between these variations in the very small normal output of pentose and the large amounts characteristic of pentosuria. It is apparent that essential pentosuria can be distinguished from all the above conditions by the demonstration of a chronic excretion of gram amounts of the chemically identified pentose, *L*-xylulose.

FREQUENCY

Pentosuria is without doubt uncommon, so that its occurrence in more than one sib of a family indicates its familial nature. But there are two quite different estimates of the frequency of pentosuria in the population. Greenwald (1922), and later Margolis (1929), enumerated the urine examinations reported by various workers and the number of pentosurics found. There was a total of about 20 cases from 20,000 urines examined, for an incidence of one in 1,000. It is probable that the population examined had an unusually high percentage of individuals in whom some defect of metabolism was suspected. A less selected population was the nearly 131,000 applicants for life insurance and company employees whose urines were examined over a period of one and one half years (Larson, *et al.* 1937). Thirty-one individual cases of pentosuria were found for an incidence of 1 in 4,000. But approximately 11 urinalyses were made by the field medical examiners of the same company for each urinalysis made in the home laboratory. When this is taken into consideration the incidence of pentosuria would appear to be 1 in 50,000. Only urines containing 0.25 per cent or more reducing substance ("1+" or "2+" Benedict reactions) were tested for pentose in this study, and since pentosuria of 0.1 per cent is not uncommonly reported, the incidence was probably underestimated. It should be noted that the incidence of pentosuria found in studies of this type should be proportional to the percentage of Jews in the population examined. The true incidence must lie somewhere between 1 in 5,000 and 1 in 50,000 people.

The identification of one "non-pentosuric" subject who normally excreted traces of xylulose (60 mg. compared with less than 1 mg. per day by controls), suggests that the incidence of pentosuria might be greatly increased if sufficiently sensitive methods were used for its detection (Touster, Hutcheson, and Rice, 1955). The existence of such individuals clearly separated from the normal individuals on the one hand and from chronic pentosurics on the other could indicate an "incompletely recessive" gene for pentosuria manifested in the heterozygous individuals as has been found for cystinuria (Harris, Mittwoch, Robson, and Warren, 1955).

Pentosuria has been diagnosed at all ages after early infancy and there is no doubt

that it is a life-long abnormality at least after the first two years of life. The youngest patients on which the diagnosis had been made were children of 18 months (Garrod, 1923) and 20 months (Protas, 1934). It may not be surprising that earlier diagnoses remain unreported since the occasions for tests by which this symptomless disorder could be recognized would rarely occur in early infancy. On the other hand, the anomaly might appear only after a certain stage of biochemical maturation. Lack of information of this type is unfortunate. Even if the condition were not strictly congenital, this would not lessen the case for its genetic control.

HEREDITY

The familial occurrence of pentosuria was noted after the first few cases were discovered. Nine of the nineteen cases collected by Janeway occurred among the sibs of four families. Garrod (1909) contented himself with observing that "evidence is accumulating of the occurrence of pentosuria in brothers and sisters, and no evidence of its transmission from parent to child has yet been recorded." By 1923 Cammidge and Howard (1920) had observed a father and son in a Greek family and an uncle and nephew in a Jewish family, all with pentosuria. For only one of these, the uncle, was chemical evidence presented that the sugar was *DL*-arabinose. Greenwald (1922) favored multiple causes of the several varieties of pentosuria which might exist, while Margolis (1929) was convinced of a marked hereditary factor, more because of the high incidence among Jews, than because of familial occurrence. Lasker, Enklewitz, and Lasker (1936) published the only serious genetic analysis of pentosuria, a study of twenty pentosuric families. They cited the occurrence of pentosuria in two generations of the two families reported by Cammidge and Howard. Reference was made to other published pedigrees showing two affected great aunts and a great uncle of one propositus and four children and a grandmother affected in another family. Other familial instances of pentosuria occurred only among sibs, except in one of their families.

The genetic study of Lasker *et al* was wisely restricted to the pentosuric families observed by them and proved to excrete *L*-xylulose. No instances of arabinosuria were encountered. The twenty families examined contained 37 pentosurics. Ten of these were new cases found among 34 brothers and sisters of pentosuric propositi. The disease was present in the children of ten families in which neither parent showed evidence of the disease. There was one instance of direct transmission from parent to child and this was also the only instance of marriage of first cousins. The ratio of affected to unaffected sibs after subtraction of the propositi approximated 1 to 3. The findings were consistent with the transmission of pentosuria by a single recessive gene of relatively high frequency. The preponderance of males among pentosurics which had been observed in all studies was again observed. The suggestion by Margolis that many pentosurics were discovered at the examinations for life insurance where more males than females presented themselves was strikingly confirmed by the ratio of 31 males to 1 female that was found in the survey of life insurance applicants already described. There was no significant difference in the number of males and females among the new patients discovered from the propositi. It was concluded that the inheritance of pentosuria was most probably determined by a single autosomal recessive gene.

CLINICAL ASSOCIATIONS

It is definitely established that pentosuria is a separate entity from diabetes and shares few, if any, of its symptoms. This does not prevent the usual patient from being subjected to attempts to exclude or even to treat diabetes. Marble (1947) summarized the usual experience of the pentosuric: "Not infrequently, the sequence of events in their histories has been about as follows: sugar in small amounts has been found in the urine at a routine examination and the diagnosis of diabetes made, followed by institution of treatment with a restricted diet, with or without insulin; then with some the non-diabetic nature of the disorder has become evident because of lack of hyperglycemia, and the diagnosis of renal glycosuria or other benign glycosuria is made; and finally the correct diagnosis of pentosuria has been established following more careful study of the type of sugar excreted in the urine."

Migraine affected the patient described by Margolis (1929) and this impelled him to undertake a conscientious examination of the clinical details described in published cases. He believed there was a particular habitus found in most cases of pentosuria. This was characterized by neurasthenia in 77 per cent, a clinical catch-all which includes nervousness, fatigue, fleeting pains and dizziness; headaches, often of the migraine type, in 27 per cent of the cases; and some "vagotonic" symptoms like spastic constipation and bradycardia in a small number of the remaining cases.

Various writers have attributed such symptoms to racial temperament, or to the fear of diabetes. It is impossible to reach a decision about associated symptoms of pentosuria on the data available. Some thought should be given to a possible favorable effect of a gene which has a high frequency in a segment of the population. The mortality of 72 pentosurics followed for an average of 14.5 years per individual did not differ significantly from that predicted by the life tables (Lasker, 1955). The causes of death when known were not unusual. Pentosuria would appear to have no serious physiological effect, if any.

PHYSIOLOGICAL CHEMISTRY OF THE PENTOSE

The identification of a reducing sugar in the urine of certain patients, occurring without relationship to diabetes, was long a source of wonderment to physiologists. When the identification of the sugar was changed from the optically inactive but biologically occurring arabinose, to the optically active but relatively unknown xylulose, it then became conceivable that such a sugar might in some way arise from the body's metabolism. The relative constancy of the excretion of pentose (the amount is apparently related only to body size) provided few clues to the origin of the substance. Janeway, and Cammidge and Howard found that the pentose excretion was decreased by low protein diets or starvation and increased by high protein diets. Garrod (1923) concluded that the pentose was probably derived from the protein and that glucosamine was its most likely parent substance. Greenwald (1922) suggested one of the five-carbon amino acids as the source. The variation in the degree of pentosuria with the content of protein in the diet has not been universally confirmed, and this approach withered.

Margolis discovered that the drug, amidopyrine, caused the excretion of large,

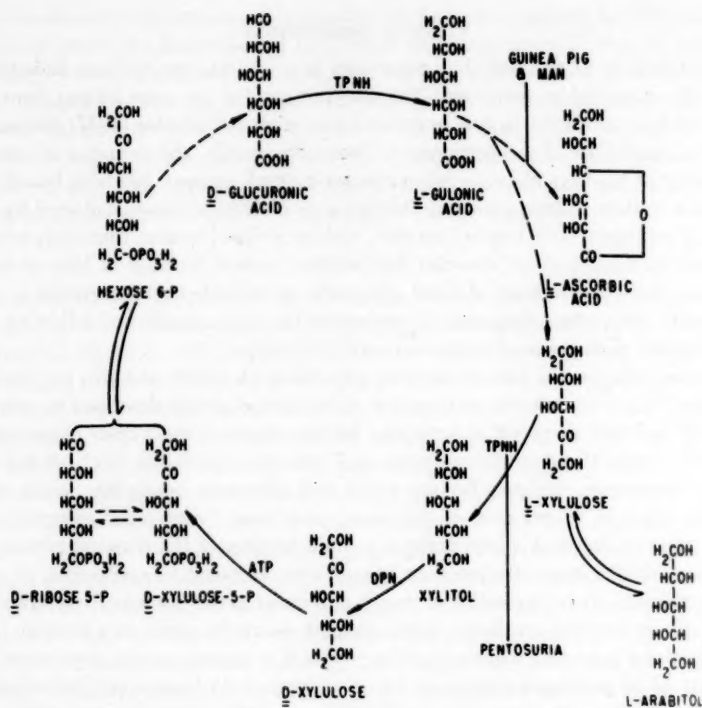


FIG. 3. Glucose-pentose cycle showing possible blocks in pentosuria (and in ascorbic acid synthesis in man).

extra amounts of pentose, at least equal in amount to the weight of drug given. This led to the eventual elucidation of pentosuric metabolism. He noted periodic increases of up to 2 g. in the amount of pentose excreted by his patient (who suffered from migraine). Eventually, he correlated the periods of increased excretion with the ingestion of amidopyrine taken to relieve the headaches. No pentose excretion followed amidopyrine ingestion by normal individuals or non-pentosuric patients with migraine. This curious but important lead has been amply confirmed (Margolis, 1929; Lasker and Enklewitz, 1933; Enklewitz and Lasker, 1935; Flynn, 1955). The extra pentose is *L*-xylulose. Enklewitz and Lasker (1935), acting on the theory that the glucuronogenic effect of amidopyrine (which is partly excreted in conjugation with glucuronate) caused the increase in pentose, found that administration of glucuronolactone itself caused extra xylulose excretion. However, it was less than half as effective as amidopyrine. Touster, Hutcheson and Rice (1955) pointed out that a gram of amidopyrine can cause the excretion of almost 2 g. of xylulose, yet less than half of the drug is excreted as the conjugated glucuronate. It is unlikely that a glucuronogenic effect could explain these results. Probably the drug inhibits some enzyme and channels hexose to pentose (and to ascorbic acid in animals (see Fig. 3)).

The possibility of controlling pentose formation to some extent led to the recognition of the place of xylulose in intermediary metabolism, but this would not have occurred had suggestions such as that of Everett (1946) been seriously considered. Since feeding glucuronic acid to normals did not lead to pentose excretion, it was suggested that the pentosuric patient had an *abnormal* enzyme system which decarboxylated glucuronic acid to yield xylulose. Similar suggestions, that xylulose could be an abnormal metabolite instead of a normal one, were also offered to explain the occurrence of homogentisic acid in alkaptonuria. Recent discoveries of pentose metabolism have demonstrated that *L*-xylulose is a normal intermediate with enzyme systems which form it and remove it (Horecker and Hiatt, 1958).

The steps of a new glucose cycle now known to occur in most tissues and involving the intermediary formation and removal of *L*-xylulose is shown in Figure 3. This series of reactions embraces those forming glucuronic acid and ascorbic acid (except in man and guinea pig where this step is blocked). *L*-xylulose is apparently formed in the course of recycling glucuronic acid to reform glucose. Attempts to determine whether the block in pentosuria was between *L*-xylulose and xylitol or between xylitol and *D*-xylulose (the enzymes for both steps are known (Hollman and Touster, 1957)), led to the discovery that *L*-arabitol was also excreted by pentosurics (Touster and Harwell, 1958). Xylitol excretion was expected if the block was located after this compound. The results do not clearly localize a metabolic block, but they suggest that if there is indeed a metabolic block in pentosuria, it is more likely to exist immediately after *L*-xylulose, as indicated in Fig. 3. The conversion of isotopically labelled glucuronolactone to labelled ribose in normal individuals, but not in pentosurics (Hiatt, 1958), demonstrated the functioning of this cycle in man and strongly supported the location of some discontinuity or block beyond *L*-xylulose in the pathway shown.

RENAL OR METABOLIC ORIGIN OF PENTOSURIA

It is known that a renal defect can account for the excretion of a metabolite in abnormal amounts and produce nearly the same picture as that which Garrod attributed to the inactivity of an enzyme. Such renal defects can be specific, life-long and determined by a single gene, the same as an enzyme defect. Cystinuria, one of Garrod's original examples of inborn errors of metabolism, as well as uric acid excretion by Dalmatian coach hounds and renal glucosuria in man are now known to occur in this way (Knox, 1958). It is necessary to see whether the renal mechanism, which has not been seriously considered for pentosuria, has been effectively ruled out. The nature of such a renal defect is the failure of a specific renal tubular transport system, so that after a substance is filtered out of the blood stream by the glomeruli, along with all the other simple compounds present, it is not reabsorbed by the tubule for conservation in the body. The exceedingly large volume of blood filtered each day and then concentrated by water reabsorption means that the urine of one day may contain some grams of the substance, even though its level in the plasma is always very low. In contrast to a metabolic block, in which the substance accumulates in the body to levels which overflow the kidney's capacity to conserve it, the blood level of the substance in a primary renal defect will be normal or low instead of elevated. Given the same blood level of the substance,

more will be excreted in the urine if there is a renal defect than if there is an enzyme deficiency. The renal defect does not prevent the metabolism in the body of that fraction of the substance which escapes filtration through the kidney. Some experimental data in the literature bear on these points of differentiation between a metabolic and a renal defect in pentosuria.

Garrod (1909) described the administration of arabinose to a pentosuric. Since no extra pentose was excreted following an oral dose of *L*-arabinose, it was apparent that the pentosuric could metabolize this sugar while he was at the same time excreting a pentose. Garrod referred to the similarities between this result and that obtained in cystinuria. The explanation for the latter condition is now known. It is a renal defect and not a metabolic block. Fischer and Reimer (1930) demonstrated that there was also no difference between normals and pentosurics in the amounts of xylose found in the blood or urine after an oral dose of xylose. Very little was excreted in either type of individual, and then only when the blood level was over 60 mg. per cent, which must be the approximate "renal threshold" for xylose. The coexistence of renal glucosuria with an easily evoked xylosuria in one patient has already been mentioned (Dunskey & Lawence, 1947), but this would be expected to occur in all renal glucosurics, if looked for, since the same renal transport system handles xylose and glucose. However, it is now clear that neither arabinose or xylose is excreted in essential pentosuria. Their metabolism and renal physiology may not be relevant to what happens to xylulose.

Greenwald (1931) could not get any of his four pentosurics to take xylulose as part of an experiment, and had to content himself with the demonstration that dogs readily metabolized this pentose excreted by pentosurics. Enklewitz and Lasker (1933) were more persuasive. Five grams of *L*-xylulose isolated from pentosuric urine was fed to a pentosuric and caused only 0.5 g. of extra pentose excretion. None was excreted by a normal control individual after the same dose. This result makes it clear that a pentosuric can metabolize *L*-xylulose almost as effectively as can normal individuals, assuming equal abilities to absorb the sugar.

The crucial information, short of measurements of the renal clearance of *L*-xylulose in normal and pentosuric individuals, is the blood level of xylulose. It is apparently quite low. Flynn (1955) was able to detect it chromatographically only by heavily loading the deproteinized plasma from a pentosuric onto the paper. The amount present was increased after a dose of glucuronolactone which increased the excretion of xylulose. Such a rise after administration of a precursor is compatible with either mechanism for the disease. Unfortunately, no attempt was made to see if xylulose in the plasma of a normal individual was more or less than in the pentosuric. If it could be assumed that there normally must be moderately high levels of xylulose in the blood before it is excreted, as is true for xylose, glucose and a number of other sugars, then it could be deduced from the data of Flynn and that published by Fischer and Reimer (1930) that pentosuria occurred because of a renal defect. In the latter experiments pentose, as measured by a method that would have included xylulose, was undetectable in the plasma of either normal or pentosuric individuals (the fasting values before xylose tolerance curves).

There is not now sufficient evidence to identify pentosuria as the failure of a

specific renal transport system for xylulose, but this possibility has not yet been excluded. It remains a reasonable possibility which must be tested directly, even with the evidence for a metabolic block recently presented by Hiatt (1958). This failure of labelled glucuronolactone to give rise to labelled ribose in a pentosuric may have alternate explanations not now apparent.

CONCLUSION

Pentosuria research has not been unusual, in comparison with the studies of the three other hereditary diseases singled out by Garrod, in the confusion which has masked the real advances. Critical evaluation of the work accumulated in the fifty years after pentosuria was called an inborn error of metabolism reveals it to be a disease entity whose main properties are well-established. There remain some uncertain questions on which further observation would be desirable, and the paramount question of a renal or an enzymic mechanism is still to be decided. The possible occurrence of arabinosuria, though it would be a separate entity if it exists at all, can now be readily determined by chromatography of the urine of all pentosurics. This is the procedure of choice for diagnosis, in any event. A more intensive study to identify any frequently associated but probably minor abnormalities is clearly indicated. The possibility of some selective advantage which the heterozygotes of pentosuria may possess has also been raised. Identification of the heterozygotes, which may be possible if the individual who excreted several hundred mg. of xylulose was one, would simplify this study and would also provide some measure of the gene frequency of this disease, which is apparently quite common among the Jewish population.

Some dissatisfaction with the utility of Garrod's concept of the inborn errors of metabolism might be voiced on the basis of the fragmentary and uncertain descriptions of these diseases commonly available. The current reviews (Knox, 1958) of the four diseases first singled out by Garrod (1908) show that, on the contrary, there is no ground for criticism. The concept of a specific functional protein under hereditary control has guided two generations of investigators to reach at last some understanding of each of the disease mechanisms. Any deficiency in the subject must instead be attributed to the oftentimes shallow and uncritical consideration which these diseases have received in the medical literature. The strength and fertility of Garrod's concept of the inborn errors of metabolism is also manifested by its continued utility in medicine and science. This has been shown by the intensive study the first four diseases have received, and by the adoption of the same hypothesis in that signal advance in physiological genetics called the "one gene—one enzyme" hypothesis. The continued addition of new disease entities also has proved that the slightly modified concept of Garrod embraced an etiologically distinct group of diseases. Fifteen years after his Croonian Lectures, Garrod (1923) added porphyria and steatorrhea (now separated into idiopathic steatorrhea and cystic fibrosis of the pancreas) to the original four inborn errors of metabolism. The mere enumeration of those since added to the list by others would serve no useful end. It is long and rapidly growing longer. The original concept, now modified to admit the hereditary control not only of enzymes, but also of other functional proteins such as the discrete

renal transport systems, the hemoglobins, the blood cell antigens and the plasma proteins, covers all of those many conditions which are best called the hereditary molecular diseases, and in which all clinical aspects of the disease can be referred to the hereditary molecular defect of one species of protein.

REFERENCES

- ARON, H. 1913. Einfall von Pentosurie in Frühen Kindesalter. *M Schr. Kinderh.* 12: 177-184.
- BARNES, H. D., & BLOOMBERG, B. M. 1953. Paper Chromatography of the Urinary Sugar in Essential Pentosuria. *S. Afr. J. M. Sc.* 18: 93-98.
- BLUMENTHAL, F. 1895. Clinical Observations on Pentosuria. *Berl. klin. Wschr.* 33: 567.
- CAMMIDGE, P. J., & HOWARD, H. A. M. 1920. Seven Cases of Essential Pentosuria. *Brit. M. J.* 2: 777-779.
- COHEN, S. S., & GERSHENFELD, L. 1936. Supplemental Report of Essential Pentosuria of Twenty-eight Years' Standing. *Am. J. M. Sc.* 192: 610-615.
- DERIVAUX, R. C. 1943. Essential Pentosuria (xyloketosuria). *South. M. J.* 36: 587-590.
- DUNSKY, L., & LAWRENCE, G. 1947. Renal Glycosuria Associated with Pentosuria. *J. Pediat.* 30: 416-421.
- ENKLEWITZ, M., & LASKER, M. 1933. Metabolism of Xyloketose. *Am. J. M. Sc.* 186: 537.
- ENKLEWITZ, M., & LASKER, M. 1935. The Origin of *l*-Xyloketose (Urine Pentose). *J. Biol. Chem.* 110: 443-456.
- EVERETT, M. R. 1946. *Medical Biochemistry*. 2nd ed. New York: P. Haebler.
- FISCHER, A. E., & REIMER, M. 1930. Pentosuria in Children. *Am. J. Dis. Child.* 40: 1193-1207.
- FLYNN, F. V. 1955. Essential Pentosuria. *Brit. M. J.* 4910: 391-395.
- FUTTERMAN, S., & ROE, J. H. 1955. The Identification of Ribulose and *L*-xylulose in Human and Rat Urine. *J. Biol. Chem.* 215: 257-262.
- GARROD, A. E. 1902. The Incidence of Alkaptonuria: A Study in Chemical Individuality. *Lancet* 2: 1616-1620.
- GARROD, A. E. 1923. *Inborn Errors of Metabolism*. London: Oxford University Press.
- GARROD, A. E. 1908. Lecture IV. Inborn errors of Metabolism. *Lancet* 2: 214-220.
- GREENWALD, I. 1930. The Nature of the Sugar in Four Cases of Pentosuria, a Correction. *J. Biol. Chem.* 89: 501.
- GREENWALD, I. 1922. Pentosuria, in *Endocrinology and Metabolism*, ed. by L. F. Barker, New York: D. Appleton & Co. 292-296.
- GREENWALD, I. 1930. The Nature of the Sugar in Four Cases of Pentosuria. *J. Biol. Chem.* 88: 1-7.
- HARRIS, H., MITTWOCH, U., ROBSON, E. B., & WARREN, F. L. 1955. Phenotypes and Genotypes in Cystinuria. *Ann. Human Genet.* 19: 196-208.
- HIATT, H. H. 1958. Metabolism of D-Glucuronolactone in Normal and Pentosuric Human Subjects. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 28: 645-647.
- HOLLMAN, S., & TOUSTER, O. 1957. The *L*-xylulose-xylitol Enzyme and other Polyol Dehydrogenases of Guinea Pig Liver Mitochondria. *J. Biol. Chem.* 225: 87-102.
- HORECKER, B. L., & HIATT, H. H. 1958. Pathways of Carbohydrate Metabolism. *N. England J. M.* 258: 225-232.
- JANEWAY, T. C. 1906. Essential Pentosuria in Two Brothers. *Am. J. M. Sc.* 132: 423-429.
- JOHNSTONE, R. W. 1906. Pentosuria, Chronic and Alimentary. *Edinburgh M. J.* 20: 138-148.
- KNOX, W. E. 1958. Cystinuria; Alkaptonuria; Albinism. *Am. J. Human Genet.* 10: 3-32; 95-124; 249-267.
- LARSON, H. W., CHAMBERS, W. H., BLATHERWICK, M. R., EWING, M. E., & SAWYER, S. D. 1937. The Metabolism of *d*- and *l*-Xylulose in the Depancreatized Dog. *J. Biol. Chem.* 129: 701-708.
- LASKER, M. 1955. Mortality of Persons with Xyloketosuria. *Human Biol.* 27: 294-300.
- LASKER, M. 1950. The Question of Arabinosuria. *Am. J. Clin. Path.* 20: 485-488.
- LASKER, M., & ENKLEWITZ, M. 1933. A Simple Method for the Detection and Estimation of *l*-Xyloketose in Urine. *J. Biol. Chem.* 101: 289-294.

- LASKER, M., ENKLEWITZ, M., & LASKER, G. W. 1936. The Inheritance of *L*-xyloketosuria (essential pentosuria). *Human Biol.* 8: 243-255.
- LEVENE, P. A., & LA FORGE, F. B. 1914. Note on a Case of Pentosuria. *J. Biol. Chem.* 18: 319-327.
- MARBLE, A. 1947. Diagnosis of less Common Meliturias, Including Pentosuria and Fructosuria. *Med. Clin. N. America* 31: 313-325.
- MARGOLIS, J. I. 1929. Chronic Pentosuria and Migraine. *Am. J. M. Sc.* 177: 348-371.
- MARGOLIS, J. I. 1929. Chronic Pentosuria and Migraine. *J. Am. M. Ass.* 93: 173-175.
- NEUBERG, C. 1900. Ueber die Harnpentose, ein Optisch Inactives Natürlich Vorkommendes Kohlenhydrat. *Ber. deutsch. chem. Ges.* 33: 2243-2254.
- PROTAS, M. 1934. Pentosuria. *South. M. & S.* 96: 154-158.
- ROE, J. H., & COOVER, M. O. 1950. Role of the Thyroid Gland in Urinary Pentose Excretion in the Rat. *Proc. Soc. Exp. Biol.* 75: 818-819.
- SALKOWSKI, E., & JASTROWITZ, M. 1892. Ueber eine bisher nicht Beobachtete Zuckerart im Harn. *Zbl. med. Wissensch.* 30: 22-24.
- SHANNON, J. A. 1938. The Tubular Reabsorption of Xylose in the Normal Dog. *Am. J. Physiol.* 122: 775-781.
- TOUSTER, O., & HARWELL, S. O. 1958. The Isolation of *L*-arabitol from Pentosuric Urine. *J. Biol. Chem.* 230: 1031-1043.
- TOUSTER, O., HUTCHESON, R. M., & RICE, L. 1955. The Influence of *D*-glucuronolactone on the Excretion of *L*-xylulose by Humans and Guinea Pigs. *J. Biol. Chem.* 215: 677-684.
- TOUSTER, O., MAYBERRY, R. H., & MCCORMICK, D. B. 1957. The Conversion of I^{13} -C-*D*-glucurono-lactone to 5- I^{13} -C-*L*-xylulose in a Pentosuric Human. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* 25: 196-198.
- TOWER, D. B., PETERS, E. L. & POGORELSKIN, M. A. 1956. Nature and Significance of Pentosuria in Neuromuscular Disease. *Neurology* 6: 37-49 & 125-142.
- ZERNER, E., & WALTUCK, R. 1914. Bemerkungen Über den Zucker in Pentosurieharne. *Biochem. Ztschr.* 58: 410-414.

A Study of Major Congenital Defects in Japanese Infants¹

JAMES V. NEEL

Department of Human Genetics, University of Michigan Medical School, Ann Arbor, Michigan

DURING THE COURSE of a study on the potential genetic effects of the atomic bombs (Neel and Schull, 1956), considerable information was accumulated concerning congenital malformations occurring among Japanese births. In view of the current and increasing interest in the subject of congenital defect, a detailed presentation of the material seems worth while. The data provided by this study make it possible to compare for the first time many aspects of the congenital malformation problem in Caucasian and Mongolian populations, with results that lead to certain conjectures concerning the biological significance of human congenital malformations.

I. ASCERTAINMENT OF MATERIAL

Between 1948 and 1954, 81,477 pregnancies were registered in Hiroshima, Nagasaki, and Kure (a control city), in connection with the Genetics Program of the Atomic Bomb Casualty Commission (ABCC). Registration could occur at any time following the twentieth week of gestation, and was approximately 90-95 per cent complete during the period of this study. The mean interval between registration and termination was 16 weeks, 2 days in Hiroshima and 16 weeks, 6 days in Nagasaki. The circumstances under which pregnancies were registered have been described in detail elsewhere (Neel and Schull, 1956). Because of the stage in pregnancy at which registration was effected, and the degree of completeness of registration, the present series should be relatively free of the biases which sometimes creep into studies of this nature. Among the 81,477 pregnancy terminations studied, three categories of terminations have been excluded from the present analysis:

1.) All terminations in which one or both parents, on the basis of their experience at the time of the atomic bombings, fall into our radiation categories 3, 4, and 5 corresponding respectively to estimated mean radiation doses of 50-100 roentgen

Received April 17, 1958.

¹ This investigation was conducted under the sponsorship of the Committee on Atomic Casualties of the National Academy of Sciences-National Research Council. It is a pleasure to acknowledge the generous and wholehearted support of the Committee and of the successive directors and staff of the Atomic Bomb Casualty Commission, the Committee's field agency in Japan. In particular, the following have played especially important roles in supervising and performing the many examinations that went into this study: Dr. Ray Anderson, Dr. Jane Borges, Dr. Shotaro Neriishi, Dr. Koji Ohkura, Dr. Wataru Sutow, Dr. Koji Takeshima, Dr. Shiro Tsuiki, Dr. John Wood, Dr. Phyllis Wright, Dr. Stanley Wright, and Dr. James Yamazaki. I am indebted to Dr. W. J. Schull for many discussions and for assistance in statistical matters. The long-time and greatly appreciated support of the Atomic Bomb Study Section of the Japanese National Institute of Health has been most important. Finally, I should like to express my gratitude to the physicians, midwives, and parents of Hiroshima, Nagasaki, and Kure, whose quiet cooperation made this study possible.

equivalents physical (rep's), 100-150 *rep's*, and 200-300 *rep's*. Although no significant effect of radiation on malformation frequency was observed, it has seemed advisable, to avoid possible criticism concerning the composition of the material, to eliminate these pregnancies from the series.

2.) All terminations for which the parents were known to be consanguineous; the findings in this group will be presented in separate papers (Schull, 1958; Morton, 1958).

3.) A miscellaneous group of terminations, itemized in detail in Table 6.1 of Neel and Schull (1956), in which the basis for the exclusion was for the most part either incomplete information or an artificial interruption of pregnancy.

There are left a total of 64,569 births, the material on which this paper is based. Of these, 56,252 were single births in Hiroshima and Nagasaki and are the same births as are entered in the appropriate cells of Tables 7.1, 8.6, and 8.7 of Neel and Schull (1956). An additional 7,544 of these births were single births studied in Kure. With respect to this latter group, at the outset of the Genetics Program it was felt that the significance of the observations to be made in Hiroshima and Nagasaki would be enhanced by the use of a control city and Kure, a former naval base and shipbuilding center some 20 miles from Hiroshima, was selected for this purpose. It subsequently became apparent that because of migration into Hiroshima and Nagasaki following the war, as well as the return of demobilized members of the military, control material could be found within the two cities, and for this reason the use of a separate control city was abandoned after two and one-half years (1948-1950).

Finally, the material contains 773 infants resulting from multiple births. The findings in the children resulting from single and from multiple births will be presented in separate sections, because of the relevance of the latter to some of the genetic problems to be discussed later.

II. THE PATTERN OF CONGENITAL MALFORMATIONS IN SINGLE BIRTHS, AS REVEALED BY CLINICAL EXAMINATION SHORTLY AFTER BIRTH

Inasmuch as it is one purpose of this paper to supply normative data with respect to the congenital malformations to be observed in Japan, it is advisable to describe briefly the exact provisions for the diagnosis of congenital malformation in this series. Approximately 90-95% of these births were attended by a midwife, the remaining being attended either by a physician or an unregistered attendant. The individual in attendance completed a brief form supplied by the ABCC (The Genetics Short Form, Neel and Schull, 1956, pp. 6-7), which included an item concerning the occurrence of congenital malformation. If a congenital malformation was noted to be present, this information was at once made known to the ABCC, and a physician employed by the latter examined the infant as soon as possible, usually within 24 hours of receipt of the information. If the child appeared normal, this fact was reported on a more leisurely schedule; but again, usually within the first ten days of life, the infant was examined by a physician employed by the ABCC. If the physician encountered a clear-cut malformation, he described this on a special form (The Genetics Long Form, Neel and Schull, 1956, pp. 10-13). If there was doubt con-

TABLE 1. THE KINDS OF MALFORMED INFANTS OBSERVED AMONG SINGLE BIRTHS IN THE CITIES OF HIROSHIMA, NAGASAKI, AND KURE, JAPAN, BETWEEN THE YEARS 1948 AND 1954

Type of Malformation	Hiroshima	Nagasaki	Kure	Total
I. Single malformations				
A. Musculoskeletal system				
Absence of radius with oligodactyly			1	1
Absence of radius with syndactyly		1		1
"Amputation," congenital, of fingers, with constrictions of fingers	1	1		2
Arthrogryposis multiplex congenita	1			1
Brachydactyly		1		1
Club foot (all types)	19	27	13	59
Club hand		1		1
Diaphragmatic hernia	1			1
Dislocation of hip	8		1	16
Exostosis of bone		1		1
Hemimelus	1	1		2
Inguinal hernia (females only)	25	15	2	42
"Lobster claw" deformity of hand		1		1
"Lobster claw" deformity of foot; syndactyly		1		1
Maldevelopment, right hand, with syndactyly and congenital amputation of fingers	1			1
Oligodactyly	2	3		5
Oligodactyly; syndactyly; absence of right tibia & astragalus	1			1
Polydactyly-syndactyly complex:				
Polydactyly	11	22	5	38
Polydactyly-syndactyly	8	2	1	11
Syndactyly	3	5	4	12
Subluxation, knee		1		1
Ventral hernia		2		2
B. Respiratory system				
Lung, aplasia, or hypoplasia	1			1
C. Cardiovascular system				
Congenital heart disease, type undetermined	36	48	5	89
D. Hemic and lymphatic systems				
Cystic hygroma	3	3		6
E. Digestive system				
Atresia ani	3	2		5
Atresia ani with rectovaginal fistula	1	1		2
Gastroschisis	1		1	2
Harelip-cleft palate complex:				
Harelip, with or without minor cleft of gum	25	25	4	54
Harelip and cleft palate	38	23	5	66
Cleft palate, without harelip	17	11	1	29
Intestinal obstruction	1	1		2
Macroglossia (?lymphangioma)	1	1		2
Omphalocele	2			2
F. Urogenital system				
Hypospadias	2	3	2	7
"Micropenis" (?hypospadias)	1			1

TABLE 1—*Continued*

Type of Malformation	Hiroshima	Nagasaki	Kure	Total
G. Nervous system				
Anencephaly	16	16	2	34
Cranioschisis with encephalocele	1			1
Hydrocephaly	5	5	1	11
Microcephaly	1	2		3
Myelodysplasia	1			1
Nystagmus		1		1
Spina bifida, with or without club foot:				
Simple		5	1	6
With meningocele	1	1		2
With myelomeningocele	1	2		3
H. Organs of special sense: eye				
Anophthalmos-microphthalmos complex:				
Anophthalmos	1	3		4
Anophthalmos-microphthalmos	1	1		2
Microphthalmos	6	1		7
Blepharophimosis	1			1
Cataract		2		2
Coloboma iridis		1		1
Corneal opacity (non-luetic)		4	1	5
Ptoxis		1		1
I. Organs of special sense: ear				
Ear malformation, complex	4	5		9
Microtia	1			1
Polyoty	1			1
J. Integumentary system				
Anonychia, partial	1			1
Congenital ectodermal defect	1			1
Defect in scalp & occipital bones (congenital avulsion of scalp)	1			1
Ichthyosis congenita	1	1		2
Leukoderma, partial	1			1
Multiple subcutaneous tumors, ?type		1		1
II. Multiple defects involving several systems				
Anencephaly				
With anophthalmos			1	1
With cleft palate	1			1
With harelip and cleft palate	1			1
With harelip and cleft palate; polydactyly	1			1
With harelip and cleft palate; omphalocele; club foot		1		1
With tumor, hand, type undetermined		1		1
Atresia ani et vaginae				
Alone		1		1
With polydactyly	1			1
Atresia ani				
With harelip and cleft palate		1		1
With harelip and cleft palate; hypospadias		1		1
With hypospadias			1	1
With oligodactyly; absence of left radius	1			1
With polydactyly and syndactyly		1		1

TABLE 1—Continued

Type of Malformation	Hiroshima	Nagasaki	Kure	Total
Cleft palate				
With dislocation of hips	1			1
With hypoplasia of mandible, microglossia	2			2
Club foot; absence of radius, bilateral, with camptodactyly	1			1
Club foot; aplasia of right radius, and oligodactyly		1		1
Club foot; dislocation of hip		2		2
Club foot; pterygium colli; malformation of ear		1		1
Club foot and hands; malformation of ear	1			1
Club foot and oligodactyly	1			1
Congenital heart disease, type undetermined:				
With cavernous hemangioma		1		1
With cervical tumor, type undetermined	1			1
With corneal opacity	1			1
With funnel chest		1		1
With inguinal hernia	1			1
With harelip and blepharophimosis	1			1
With malformation of ear; ?early hydrocephaly			1	1
With polydactyly		1		1
With cleft palate; polydactyly		1		1
With syndactyly; brachydactyly	1			1
Cranioschisis with meningocele; congenital heart disease, type undetermined	1			1
Cranioschisis with meningocele; malformation of ear	1			1
Cranioschisis with meningoencephalocele; complex malformation, both upper extremities; syndactyly	1			1
Harelip; ?early hydrocephaly			1	1
Harelip and cleft palate:				
With anophthalmos; polydactyly		1		1
With arhinia		1		1
With arhinia; hydrocephaly		1		1
With club hand; oligodactyly		1		1
With club foot	2			2
With hypospadias; malformation of thumb; malformation of ears	1			1
With polydactyly; malformation of ears			1	1
Hydrocephaly; microtia	1			1
Microphthalmos and anophthalmos; arhinia	1			1
Omphalocele:				
With atresia ani; club foot		1		1
With extrophy of bladder			1	1
With harelip; polydactyly; hypospadias		1		1
With polydactyly	1			1
Polydactyly; corneal opacities		1		1
Spina bifida with meningocele, club foot; malformation of ears; probable hypospadias	1			1

TABLE 1—Continued

Type of Malformation	Hiroshima	Nagasaki	Kure	Total
Spina bifida, cervical, with meningocele; cleft palate; absence of right radius and thumb			1	1
III. <i>Complex malformations</i>				
No diagnosis	1	1		2
Pygmelus (probable)	1			1
Situs inversus		2		2
Status Bonnevie-Ulrich		1		1
Teratoma, sacral	1	2		3
IV. <i>Syndromes</i>				
Achondroplasia	1	6	1	8
Mongolism	2	4		6
Polyostotic fibrous dysplasia(?)		1		1
V. <i>Ill-defined states</i>				
Tumor, abdominal, type undetermined	1			1
Total	293	300	58	651
No. of births	26,012	30,240	7,544	63,796
Rate	0.0113	0.0099	0.0077	0.0102

cerning the nature or extent of the malformation, an effort was made to bring the child to the facilities of the ABCC where, in a "Verification Clinic," he was seen by both Japanese and American pediatricians, and any X-rays, etc., necessary to a diagnosis were obtained. With respect to the possibility of certain diagnoses, such as a borderline hydrocephalus at birth, a child might be seen in the Verification Clinic on several different occasions.

The findings resulting from this procedure are shown in Table 1. Caution is indicated in the uncritical use of these figures for normative purposes. There is, on the one hand, a group of malformations readily diagnosable at birth under almost any conditions. This group includes such defects as anencephaly or harelip. There is, on the other hand, a group of defects diagnosed only with great difficulty if at all at birth, such as severely defective vision or hearing, or neurological deficit. Finally, there is a group of defects, such as congenital heart disease or congenital dislocation of the hip, where a fraction may be readily diagnosable at birth, but really accurate figures are difficult to obtain until the children being surveyed have reached their first (or even a later) birthday. It is felt that of the defects listed in Table 1, the following seven in particular are so readily diagnosed and sufficiently frequent that their incidence may with meaning be compared with the findings in other extensive series in the literature: anencephaly, spina bifida manifesta, harelip with or without cleft palate, isolated cleft palate, atresia ani, anophthalmos-microphthalmos, and polydactyly.

No entirely satisfactory classification of congenital abnormalities has yet been devised. In Table 1, the unit of entry is the malformed child; each child, regardless of the number of malformations, has been entered in the table only once. For purposes of convenience, children with defects largely confined to one system have been listed first, then children with multiple defects involving two or more systems

are listed, the most "important" defect from the standpoint of survival being listed first as a convention. In some instances, the decision as to the more important defect was somewhat arbitrary. The relatively few children with highly complex malformations, "syndromes," or ill-defined conditions, are listed last.

A number of relatively minor defects observed in the newborn population have not been included in the listing. Among these are hydrocele, umbilical hernia, small hemangiomas and papillomas, auricular pits, or incompletely descended testicles at birth. Some of these, if persistent, might deserve the appellation of major defect, and, as will become apparent, if certain of these defects were observed in the series of children re-examined at age nine months (see below), they were in fact treated as major malformations. A word should be said concerning the occurrence of congenital heart disease and congenital dislocation of the hip in the listing. The diagnosis of congenital heart disease at birth is notoriously unreliable, and for this reason, only the relatively few cases of cyanotic congenital heart disease were included in the malformations utilized in the analysis of the potential genetic effects of the atomic bombs. The criteria for inclusion in the present listing are less stringent, consisting, aside from persistent cyanosis, of a grade III or IV apical systolic murmur present on repeated examinations, a precordial thrill, and/or cardiomegaly in the absence of another adequate explanation. From the findings at age nine months to be discussed later there can be no doubt that many cases of congenital heart disease were missed in this examination; the figures are given solely as an index of what this type of examination at this age level may be expected to reveal. Minor degrees of congenital dislocation of the hip often do not become apparent until the child attempts to walk; the figure given here was also shown by the findings of the examination of a random sample of this same series at age 9 months to be an underestimate. The criteria of diagnosis consisted of marked shortening of one extremity with asymmetry of the skin folds and/or external rotation of the extremity, or an unquestionably positive response to Ortolani's maneuver, i.e., a click detected in the hip during passive abduction of the thigh. In almost every instance, there was X-ray confirmation of the diagnosis.

The congenital malformations listed in Table 1 are the malformations responsible for the entries in the appropriate cells of Tables 8.6 and 8.7 of Neel and Schull (1956), plus the malformations observed among single births in Kure, plus 88 cases of congenital heart disease not scored in the analysis of the genetic effects of the atomic bombs but included here with the reservations mentioned earlier. Four malformed infants earlier excluded for technical reasons (item 3 p. 399) were on reconsideration found suitable for inclusion in this series. The frequency of major congenital defect in this series is 1.02 per cent. In the course of preparing Table 1, one minor medical error in the earlier (1956) tabulation came to light. Infants for whom the sex was not recorded were automatically rejected from consideration in the analysis of the data concerning the effects of the atomic bombs. Included among the material was one infant born in Hiroshima with symphidia, atresia ani, and no classifiable external genitalia. Autopsy revealed absence of the genitourinary system. This was coded as "sex unrecorded"—whereas it was actually "sex unrecordable." Inclusion of this infant in the table would not alter the percentages given there.

The frequency of malformed infants appears to be significantly lower in Kure than in Hiroshima and Nagasaki ($\chi^2 = 7.711$, d.f. = 2, $P < .05$). However, in the material as a whole, there was a tendency for somewhat more malformations to be diagnosed in the later than in the earlier years of the study (cf. Neel and Schull, 1956, p. 70). Since the data from Kure were collected only during the first three years of a six-year study, it seems doubtful whether this difference between Kure and the other two cities is of any significance.

It will be apparent that certain of the diagnoses entered in Table 1 do not carry the precision desirable in a contemporary study of congenital malformations. It should be recalled that the great majority of these births occurred at home rather than in a hospital. The ambiguous diagnoses represent, for the most part, 1) still-born infants or infants dying shortly after birth, where the body was disposed of before examination by an ABCC physician, and only a midwife's report was available, or 2) instances where the home visit proved unsatisfactory as a basis for diagnosis, and for a variety of reasons, it was not possible for the child to be seen in Verification Clinic.

Any comparison of the frequency of major malformation in this series with the frequency in other series is handicapped by the fact that no two series on major congenital defect have been assembled in precisely the same fashion. The only other extensive Japanese series known to the author is that of Mitani (1943; see below), in which among 49,645 births the frequency of major defect, exclusive of congenital heart disease, was 0.92 per cent, a satisfactory agreement with the present series. Among relatively recent Caucasian series which appear more or less comparable to the present, the over-all frequency of major defect has been as follows: Malpas (1937)—2.11 per cent of 13,964 (England); Naujoks (1938)—1.33 per cent of 17,800 (Germany); Newton and McLean (1947)—0.84 per cent of 15,421 (U.S.A.); Nowak (1950)—1.11 per cent of 21,384 (Germany); Aresin and Sommer (1950)—0.91 per cent of 43,647 (Germany); Hegnauer (1951)—0.67 per cent of 141,706 (Germany); Worm (1952)—1.01 per cent of 14,611 (Germany); Coffey and Jessop (1955)—1.63 per cent of 12,552 (Ireland). In this listing there has been no attempt to be exhaustive, but the series quoted are probably representative. In general, the total frequency of major defect appears to be quite similar in Japanese and Caucasian infants.

It should be noted that the present series does not include multiple births, whereas the other series all do. Since, as will be shown later, the frequency of major defects among multiple births does not differ from that among single births, this fact is not thought to influence the validity of the comparison.

No series concerned with native Africans is known to the author. Among those series assembled in the United States composed of both live and stillborn Negro and Caucasian infants, the frequency of gross defect appeared to be somewhat lower in Negro infants in the material of Hirst (1945), but somewhat higher in the series of McIntosh *et al* (1954). Although the birth registration practices of certain states provide some data on this point, the validity of any difference which might be reported from studies of birth certificates is rendered doubtful by the possibility of greater underreporting for Negro than white infants. However, death certificates

TABLE 2. FREQUENCY OF OCCURRENCE OF SIX READILY DIAGNOSED MALFORMATIONS IN JAPANESE AND CAUCASIAN BIRTHS

Population	Location	Investigator	No. of births	Defect												Total Dx.	Dx. per 1000 children
				anencephaly		spina bifida		anophthalmos		atresia ani		harelip-cleft palate		polydactyly			
				no.	incidence	no.	incidence	no.	incidence	no.	incidence	no.	incidence	no.	incidence		
Japanese	This series Tokyo	This series	63,796	40	0.00063	13	0.00020	16	0.00025	15	0.00024	171	0.00268	59	0.00092	314	4.92
		Mitani, 1943	49,645	33	0.00066	11	0.00022	10	0.00020	15	0.00030	94	0.00189	57	0.00115	220	4.43
		Total	113,441	73	0.00064	24	0.00021	26	0.00023	30	0.00026	265	0.00234	116	0.00102	534	
Caucasian	England Switzerland U.S.A. Sweden	Malpas, 1937	13,964	44	0.00315	39	0.00279	0	—	4	0.00029	17	0.00122	16*	0.00115	120	8.59
		Ehrat, 1948	50,147	27	0.00054	54	0.00108	6†	0.00012	20	0.00040	74	0.00148	20	0.00040	201	4.01
		Lucy, 1949 Böök, 1951	11,881 44,109	13 24	0.00109 0.00054	15 47	0.00126 0.00107	0 4	— 0.00009	1 19	0.00008 0.00043	15 77	0.00126 0.00175	9 30	0.00076 0.00068	53 201	4.46 4.56
		Total	120,101	108	0.00090	155	0.00129	10	0.00008	44	0.00037	183	0.00152	75	0.00062	575	

* Entered as "malformed hands and arms;" undoubtedly includes more than polydactyly.

† The author lists 12 cases of "Missbildungen des atseren Ohres, der Nase, der Augen." On the basis of our experience in Japan, it has been estimated that not more than half of these fall into the anophthalmos-microphthalmos category. This rough approximation, made necessary by the grouping of the data, probably fixes the upper limit of the frequency of the defect.

would seem to be somewhat less subject to bias than birth certificates, although this is a point on which it is difficult to form an opinion.

Utilizing death certificates, Smith (1956), on the basis of special tabulations by the National Office of Vital Statistics, has supplied important data concerning the reported frequency of *fatal* congenital malformations among American citizens of Japanese descent living in the United States and Hawaii, in comparison with their frequency in white and non-white (95 per cent Negro) populations. The correspondence between the rates of Americans of Japanese descent and Caucasian Americans is noteworthy; rates for non-whites are somewhat (but nonsignificantly) lower. This may be a function of the size of the series, since other studies based on vital statistics records involving only a white:non-white comparison show that fatal congenital malformations are reported significantly less frequently in non-whites than in whites (National Office of Vital Statistics, 1956; World Health Organization, 1956; see also Murphy, 1947). It is a point to be returned to later, that among the 17 broad causes of death whose frequencies Smith (1956) compared for Japanese Americans, American Negroes, and American Caucasians, only for congenital malformations and diseases of the blood-forming organs were there no significant differences among all three groups. While final conclusions are impossible, in general, and particularly considering the variability in the relative frequency of other disease entities, the frequency of congenital malformations seems rather comparable for the main racial groups, with the possibility that Negro frequencies, especially with respect to potentially fatal malformations, may be slightly lower than those of the other two racial groups discussed.

We turn now to a consideration of the frequency with which various specific defects occur in the Japanese material, as contrasted with material based on Caucasian and Negro births. Table 2 gives the frequency in six different series of six specific defects, either occurring alone or in combination with other defect. In this table, the unit of entry is no longer the malformed child, but the specific defect. Thus a child with a harelip and polydactyly would be listed twice in the table. It had originally been hoped to include in the table a breakdown as to whether the specific defect occurred alone or in combination with other defect, a point of considerable epidemiologic significance, but although this information can be extracted from Table 1 for the Japanese data, the literature on abnormalities in Caucasian populations is unfortunately not presented in such a manner as to make this possible. The six specific defects selected for inclusion in Table 2 were chosen because their diagnosis appears to present a minimum of ambiguity and because they are sufficiently common that significant figures are available. Conditions such as congenital hydrocephalus, dislocation of the hip, club foot, or heart disease, by contrast, were not thought to present meaningful material for comparison, since the subjective element in diagnosis is relatively great. On the other hand, such clear-cut conditions as omphalocele or congenital "amputations" are not sufficiently common to provide enough material for comparative purposes in series of the size usually compiled.

As noted above, there apparently exists only one other extensive series of this nature concerned with births in Japan, that of Mitani (1943). His findings with

respect to the six specific defects here under scrutiny are given in Table 2. This series was compiled in the Tokyo Red Cross Maternity Hospital, and for this reason, in view of the small proportion of Japanese births occurring in hospitals, might be expected to involve some selection with respect to the complications of pregnancy, some of which, such as hydramnios, are associated with congenital malformations (Prindle, Ingalls, and Kirkwood, 1955). It will be noted that the agreement between the two series is actually quite good, with the exception of harelip and cleft palate (see below).

It would be desirable to treat harelip with or without cleft palate separately from isolated cleft palate, because of Fogh-Andersen's (1943) evidence that from the standpoint of etiology they may represent separate entities. Unfortunately, in some of the otherwise best series on Caucasian births these two defects have apparently been included under the same heading. They are therefore grouped in Table 2, but will be considered separately in a later section.

Considerable difficulty has arisen in finding in the literature *comprehensive* series dealing with congenital malformation among Caucasian births in which the findings are presented in sufficient detail to permit meaningful comparisons with the two Japanese series. The principal problems which arise when one attempts to make comparisons may be grouped under the following headings:

1. *Selection of material.*—Most series are either based on a hospital experience or a perusal of vital statistics. Hospital series are open to the question of bias, although, on the basis of the agreement between the two series from Japan, the bias may not be so great as has previously been thought. On the other hand, there may be gross underreporting of congenital malformation where this information is requested on a birth certificate (cf. Lilienfeld, Parkhurst, Patton, and Schlesinger, 1951). This underreporting is undoubtedly more marked for some classes of defects than for others. For example, anencephaly and spina bifida manifesta are probably better reported than isolated cleft palate or polydactyly. In the comparisons in Table 3, we shall rely principally on hospital series, as presenting the lesser of two statistical evils. A second type of selection which enters into the composition of many series is based on viability, some series dealing only with defective infants who were either stillborn or died during a stated period (e.g. Murphy, 1947), others only with liveborn (e.g., Harris and Steinberg, 1954). While such selection is of course valid for certain purposes, it cannot result in normative material for the population as a whole. A third and final type of selection which should be mentioned is based upon where the dividing line is drawn between major and minor malformation. For instance, in two series, otherwise suitable for inclusion in Table 2, there appears no mention of polydactyly (Newton and McLean, 1947; Coffey and Jessop, 1955). In view of the frequency of this defect, it appears much more likely that it was disregarded in the compilation of the series than that it failed to occur. Although these two series remain useful for a variety of comparisons, this apparent omission renders them unsuitable for the type of statistical treatment to which Table 2 is to be subjected.

2. *Grouping of material.*—Numerous authors—presumably motivated in part by a desire to meet editorial requirements—have resorted to groupings which may

consolidate their lists but may at the same time obscure biological relationships. For instance, 10 per cent of the 483 verified malformations in the otherwise excellent study of Stevenson, Worcester, and Rice (1950) are listed simply as "multiple deformities." There also appear on their listing such items as "anencephalus and other deformities" and "hydrocephalus and other deformities," thus rendering any exact tabulation impossible. A comparable difficulty arises in the series of Carter (1950), in which "where two malformations were present the child was listed under the major malformation. Where more than two were present the child was listed under multiple." As a final example of this difficulty, one may cite the paper of Wallace, Baumgartner, and Rich (1953), where "if a baby had more than one malformation, the more serious condition was made the primary one, and the case so classified. The one exception to this rule was cleft palate or harelip which was given a primary priority also." While such groupings may not interfere with the primary purposes of the respective authors, they do seriously limit the usefulness of the material for students of comparative teratology. This same grouping of material has led to the exclusion from Table 3 of the series of Naujoks (1938), DePorte and Parkhurst (1945), Landtman (1948), and Nowak (1950). It is unfortunately in the more extensive (and correspondingly more valuable) series where, presumably because of space considerations, this defect tends to occur. Although some of these series will be used later for approximate comparisons, such comparisons will always be indicated as based on "incomplete" data.

3. *Occurrence of diverse racial backgrounds among the parents.*—A final difficulty to be mentioned, of especial significance in some of the series from the United States, has to do with the practice of combining, in one series, children of different racial backgrounds, specifically, "white" and "non-white." Thus, in the careful study in New York City of McIntosh *et al* (1954), where infants were if possible examined during the neonatal period and again at 6 and 12 months (and some even later), although the total malformation rate of 7.8 per cent in the children of non-white parents is said to differ significantly from the rate of 6.3 per cent in the children of white ancestry, no breakdown by ancestry is given in the tabulations. The study of Wallace, Baumgartner, and Rich (1953) from the same city, which will not be used for normative purposes because of its reliance on *live* birth certificates and because of the way in which the malformations are grouped, presents a valuable insight into the possible magnitude of the bias introduced by failure to tabulate according to ancestry. In contrast to the study of McIntosh *et al*, they note no differences in total malformation rate in relation to ancestry. With respect to specific malformations, they write: "The reported incidences of cleft palate in the white and non-white groups statistically do not differ—0.82 and 0.59 per 1,000 live births, respectively. Certain conditions seem to be higher in the white—e.g., club foot and hypospadias. For example, the reported incidence of club foot is 2.30 per 1,000 live births in the white group (320 cases) and 1.30 in the non-white (31 cases). For hypospadias, the reported incidence in the white group is 0.69 per 1,000 live births (96 cases) and 0.17 in the non-white (4 cases). No valid conclusion can be drawn as to whether this is a chance occurrence or whether there is a color differential. On the other hand, polydactylism does show a statistically significant color differ-

TABLE 3. HOMOGENEITY CHI-SQUARE ANALYSIS OF THE DATA OF TABLE 2. E = ENGLAND, Sw = SWITZERLAND, S = SWEDEN, U = UNITED STATES, J₁ = THIS SERIES, J₂ = JAPANESE SERIES OF MITANI, AND J_T = COMBINED JAPANESE SERIES. CHI-SQUARE VALUES SIGNIFICANT AT THE 5 PER CENT LEVEL ARE INDICATED BY A SINGLE ASTERISK, WHILE THOSE AT THE 1 PER CENT LEVEL ARE INDICATED BY TWO ASTERISKS

Source	DF	χ^2	Source	DF	χ^2
I. Comparison of the four Caucasian series					
E vs. U	4†	6.427	U vs. S	5	10.357
E + U vs. Sw	5	41.045**	U + S vs. E	5	38.689**
E + U + Sw vs. S	5	15.507**	U + S + E vs. Sw	5	14.285*
	14	62.979**		15	63.331**
E vs. U	4	6.427	U vs. S	5	10.357
E + U vs. S	5	43.275**	U + S vs. Sw	5	4.472
E + U + S vs. Sw	5	14.285*	U + S + Sw vs. E	5	48.755**
	14	63.987**		15	63.584**
E vs. Sw	5	41.508**	Sw vs. S	5	3.147
E + Sw vs. U	5	4.499	Sw + S vs. U	5	11.271*
E + U + Sw vs. S	5	15.507**	Sw + S + U vs. E	5	48.755**
	15	61.514**		15	63.173**
E vs. Sw	5	41.508**	Sw vs. S	5	3.147
E + Sw vs. S	5	14.226*	Sw + S vs. E	5	54.385**
E + Sw + S vs. U	5	5.538	Sw + S + E vs. U	5	5.538
	15	61.272**		15	63.070**
E vs. S	5	45.421**	E vs. U	4	6.427
E + S vs. U	5	3.141	Sw vs. S	5	3.147
E + S + U vs. Sw	5	14.285*	E + U vs. Sw + S	5	53.925**
	15	62.847**		14	63.499**
E vs. S	5	45.421**	E vs. Sw	5	41.508**
E + S vs. Sw	5	11.250*	U vs. S	5	10.357
E + S + Sw vs. U	5	5.538	E + Sw vs. U + S	5	10.123
	15	62.209**		15	61.988**
U vs. Sw	5	10.875	E vs. S	5	45.421**
U + Sw vs. E	5	35.261**	U vs. Sw	5	10.875
U + Sw + E vs. S	5	15.507**	E + S vs. U + Sw	5	5.877
	15	61.643**		15	62.173**
U vs. Sw	5	10.875			
U + Sw vs. S	5	3.430			
U + Sw + S vs. E	5	48.755**			
	15	63.060**			

II. Comparison of the two Japanese series

J ₁ vs. J ₂	5	8.342
-----------------------------------	---	-------

III. Comparison of the combined Japanese series with the individual Caucasian series

J _T vs. E	5	147.554**
J _T vs. Sw	5	90.228**
J _T vs. S	5	68.871**
J _T vs. U	5	53.968**

† No comparison on microphthalmos-anophthalmos.

ence; in the white group the reported incidence is 0.58 for 1,000 live births (80 cases) as compared with the reported incidence of 4.00 in the non-white (95 cases). This color difference is not found in adactylism or syndactylism, or in the other frequent types of congenital malformations listed in Table 2." Because of failure to specify ancestry, we shall also omit the series of Greenberg *et al* (1949).

Even with respect to the four series on Caucasian births finally utilized in Table 2 for comparative purposes, it has sometimes been necessary to make rather arbitrary assumptions. Thus, in the series of Lucy (1949), the diagnosis of simple anencephaly does not appear, but "anencephaly and spina bifida;" it is assumed this corresponds to simple anencephaly, since there is also an entry for "spina bifida." Malpas' (1937) well known series lists 12 out of 294 cases as "miscellaneous," apparently includes polydactyly under the heading of "malformed arms and hands," and is not entirely specific concerning associations of defects. Ehrat (1948) apparently groups anophthalmos-microphthalmos with major defects of the nose and ear, necessitating certain rather arbitrary assumptions.

Tables 3 and 4 present an analysis of the data of Table 2. In Table 3 the two Japanese and four Caucasian series have been contrasted in all possible ways. This contrast involves the assumption of independence of various entries. Since the same infant may be represented twice (e.g., if it had both harelip and anencephaly), this assumption is not strictly justified, but it is felt the error so introduced is negligible. It is apparent that there is considerable heterogeneity among the Caucasian series. The findings in the Swiss and Swedish series are not significantly different. The English series differs markedly from these two, largely (possibly entirely) because of the strikingly high incidence of anencephaly and spina bifida. The United States series does not differ significantly from any of the other three Caucasian series, although it does differ significantly from the pooled Swiss and Swedish sample, suggesting that if larger series were available, the differences between the series might be significant. Table 4 brings out the fact that with respect to four of the specific malformations concerned, the United States' incidence is intermediate between that in England, on the one hand, and Sweden and Switzerland, on the other hand. In view of the ancestry of the people of the United States, this has clear genetic implications, to which we shall return later.

The two Japanese series do not differ from one another, and so for the purposes of further analysis may be pooled. The pooled Japanese sample differs from each of the Caucasian samples, and, as can be seen from a comparison of the χ^2 values, to a much more significant degree than the various Caucasian series differ from one another, although the numerical inequality of the various samples must be noted in this connection. Again attention is directed to the fact that the present series is composed only of single births but that because of the similarity of the findings in single and multiple births, this does not impair the validity of the comparisons.

We will next consider briefly the relative contributions to these differences of each of the six malformations listed in Table 2. From the standpoint of comparative teratology, a comprehensive series which permits multiple comparisons between two populations is far more valuable than a considerable number of series each dealing with a single defect, since only in the comprehensive series can the correla-

TABLE 4. THE RANKING OF THE VARIOUS CAUCASIAN AND JAPANESE SERIES WITH RESPECT TO THE FREQUENCY OF SPECIFIC DEFECTS, AND A χ^2 COMPARISON OF THE FREQUENCY OF THESE DEFECTS FOR THE COMBINED JAPANESE SAMPLE AS CONTRASTED TO THE COMBINED CAUCASIAN SAMPLE. BECAUSE OF THE FAILURE TO DEMONSTRATE SIGNIFICANT DIFFERENCES BETWEEN THEM, THE SWEDISH AND SWISS SERIES HAVE BEEN COMBINED (S_T), AS HAVE THE TWO JAPANESE SERIES (J_T). THE SYMBOL C_T REFERS TO THE COMBINED CAUCASIAN SAMPLE. FOR ALL COMPARISONS THERE IS A SINGLE DEGREE OF FREEDOM. χ^2 VALUES AT THE 5 PER CENT LEVEL ARE INDICATED BY ONE ASTERISK AND AT THE 1 PER CENT LEVEL BY TWO ASTERISKS

Defect	Frequency seriation	χ^2 J_T vs. C_T
Anencephaly	$E > U > J_T > S_T$	4.919*
Spina bifida	$E > U > S_T > J_T$	88.551**
Anophthalmos-microphthalmos	$J_T > S_T > U > E$	8.058**
Atresia ani	$S_T > J_T > E > U$	1.633
Harelip-cleft palate	$J_T > S_T > U > E$	20.027**
Polydactyly	$J_T > U > E > S_T$	11.294**

tions which may throw light on etiological and epidemiological relationships be studied. Nevertheless, because of the paucity of such comprehensive series, it seems wise also to compare the present findings with those of certain series dealing with only a single defect. In addition, for limited purposes material can be selected from series which were disqualified from use *in toto* because of particular groupings of material, etc. We will refer to these as "incomplete" series. In the discussion of specific defects, "Caucasian" frequencies will frequently be contrasted with "Japanese" frequencies. Because of the differences between the various Caucasian series, the propriety of combining such heterogeneous material may be questioned. It will be noted that for four of the defects, *all* of the Caucasian series, despite their heterogeneity, exhibit either higher, or lower, frequencies than the Japanese series. Here generalizations seem justified. For two of the defects (atresia ani and anencephaly), the seriation is such that the combined Japanese sample occupies an intermediate position—here caution is certainly indicated. We turn now to a discussion of specific defects.

1. *Anencephaly*.—The extensive world literature on this subject has recently been assembled by Penrose (1957). Because of the striking nature of this defect, figures on its incidence are probably quite reliable. The incidence of the trait varies widely from locality to locality. Thus, in Northern Ireland (Belfast) Stevenson (quoted from Penrose, 1957) recorded 207 anencephalics among 30,855 births (0.00671), whereas in France (Paris and Lyon) Frezal and Lamy (quoted in Penrose, 1957) encountered only 72 cases in 204,017 births (0.00035). Moreover, there seem to be relatively more anencephalics born in winter than in summer, significant variations in incidence from year to year, and, in some regions, a trend toward fewer anencephalics in recent years (discussion in McKeown and Record, 1951; MacMahon, Record, and McKeown, 1951; Penrose, 1957). Viewed on the background of this known variability, the comparisons of Table 4 are somewhat arbitrary. Anencephaly is less frequent in the pooled Japanese than in the pooled Caucasian samples, the difference just reaching the level of statistical significance. However, the combined Swedish-Swiss sample actually shows a lower frequency than the combined Japanese, and it seems wise to adopt the provisional viewpoint

that regional differences overshadow possible racial differences to the point where conclusions concerning the latter are still hazardous.

2. *Spina bifida*.—This trait shows the greatest relative variability of any of the six under consideration. This fact notwithstanding, the frequency of the condition is clearly lower in Japanese than Caucasian births. The "incomplete" series tend to substantiate this conclusion. Thus, the frequencies of spina bifida in the series of Record and McKeown (1949), Stevenson, Worcester, and Rice (1950), and Carter (1950) were, respectively, 0.00267, 0.00196, and 0.00189.

A number of authors have stressed the etiological interdependence of anencephaly and spina bifida, largely because of the tendency of the frequencies of these two defects to show a positive correlation in different series based on Caucasian births, and the tendency towards the occurrence of both defects in the same family (e.g., Record and McKeown, 1949, 1950; MacMahon, Pugh, and Ingalls, 1953). While the general validity of this observation cannot be questioned, it is noteworthy that in the Japanese data, the frequency of spina bifida is roughly a third that of anencephaly, whereas in the Caucasian data of Ehrat (1948) and Böök (1951), with a very similar incidence of anencephaly to the two Japanese series, spina bifida is approximately twice as common as anencephaly. This would seem to imply the existence of factors capable of markedly modifying the expression of this presumed common diathesis.

3. *Anophthalmos-microphthalmos*.—The lower frequency of this defect in the Caucasian series is statistically significant. In view of the common practice of instilling silver nitrate into the eyes of all newborn infants during much of the period covered by these studies, it seems unlikely that the defect occurred but was overlooked in the Caucasian material. The defect is also not mentioned as occurring in Carter's (1950) series of 14,283 births, or Stevenson, Worcester, and Rice's (1950) series of 29,024. Sjögren and Larsson (1949), on the basis of an extensive study of the defect in Sweden, estimate its frequency at 0.000025. There seems little doubt, then, that this defect is more common among Japanese.

4. *Atresia ani*.—There is no significant difference in the frequency of this defect in the Caucasian and Japanese series. Although the average of the series given in Table 2 is slightly higher for Caucasian births, this is not borne out by the series of Moore and Lawrence (1952), Newton and McLean (1947), or Coffey and Jessop (1955), nor, with all due reservations, by the "incomplete" series of Stevenson, Worcester, and Rice (1950) and Carter (1950).

5. *Harelip and cleft palate, and isolated cleft palate*.—As noted earlier, most of the Caucasian series fail to distinguish between harelip with or without cleft palate, and isolated cleft palate, and for this reason the two defects are grouped in Table 2. The analysis of Table 4 reveals a significantly higher frequency of this defect-complex among Japanese than among Caucasian births. Table 5 is a compilation of a number of series in which the two defects have been presented separately. It appears that both types of defect tend to be more common among Japanese births. The fact that the two types of defect are, within the limits of error, increased to about the same extent lends no support to Fogh-Andersen's concept of the relative etiological independence of the two, although neither does this fact directly contra-

TABLE 5. THE RELATIVE FREQUENCIES OF HARELIP WITH OR WITHOUT CLEFT PALATE, AND ISOLATED CLEFT PALATE, IN SOME JAPANESE, CAUCASIAN AND NEGRO POPULATIONS

Population	Investigator	Number of births	Harelip \pm cleft palate		Cleft Palate		Total	
			No.	incidence	No.	incidence	No.	incidence
Japanese—this series	This series	63,796	136	0.00213	35	0.00055	171	0.00268
Japanese—Tokyo, 1922-1940	Mitani, 1943	49,645	58	0.00117	36	0.00073	94	0.00189
Total		113,441	194	0.00171	71	0.00063	265	0.00234
Caucasian—Baltimore, 1895-1924	Davis, 1924	15,565	14	0.00090	3	0.00019	17	0.00109
Caucasian—Paris, 1894-1927	Peron, after Fogh-Andersen	100,889	92	0.00091	14	0.00014	106	0.00105
Caucasian—	Günther, after Fogh-Andersen	102,873	80	0.00078	22	0.00021	102	0.00099
Caucasian—Denmark, 1910-1942	Fogh-Andersen, 1943	128,306	149	0.00116	44	0.00034	193	0.00150
Caucasian—Sweden, 1927-1946	Böök, 1951	44,109	60	0.00136	17	0.00039	77	0.00175
Total		391,742	395	0.00101	100	0.00026	495	0.00126
Negro—Baltimore, 1895-1924	Davis, 1924	12,520	6	0.00048	1	0.00008	7	0.00056

dict his hypothesis. The studies of Krantz and Henderson (1947) in Hawaii indicate that the difference between Caucasians and Japanese tends to persist when representatives of the two races are living in proximity although, in view of differences in living habits, one is scarcely justified in concluding that this is strong evidence that the reason for the difference is genetic.

Attention is called to the low frequency of harelip and cleft palate in Davis' series on American Negroes (Table 5), a finding consistent with the observations of Wallace, Baumgartner, and Rich (1953) quoted on p. 409. It seems reasonably clear that with respect to the frequency of this defect, the ranking should be American Negro < Caucasian < Japanese.

6. *Polydactyly*.—The frequency of polydactyly is slightly greater in Japanese than Caucasian births. The various "incomplete" series in the literature bear out this impression. Thus, the diagnosis has a (minimum) frequency of 0.00076 in the series of Stevenson, Worcester, and Rice (1950), and 0.00049 in the series of Carter (1950). As mentioned earlier, Wallace, Baumgartner, and Rich (1953) found significantly more polydactyly in births to non-whites than to whites. The frequency seriation here would seem to be Caucasian < Japanese < American Negro. Handforth (1950) has reported a frequency of polydactyly of 0.00240 among 5,842

inmates of the Hong Kong Prison. The possibility exists of significant regional differences in the frequency of this defect in the Orient.

From the standpoint of comparative teratology—and to establish the basis for certain considerations to be presented in the discussion—it is desirable at this juncture to emphasize two points. 1) The total frequency of major congenital defect as diagnosed by simple physical examination is quite similar in Caucasian and Japanese populations; Negro populations may exhibit somewhat fewer malformations although this point is by no means well established and, further, rests on data derived largely from the (hybrid) American Negro, in whom the (genetic) system responsible for these malformations (see below) may have been disturbed. 2) On the other hand, when one shifts to a detailed comparison of Japanese and Caucasian series in terms of specific malformations, many significant differences become apparent, i.e., for four of the six defects selected for comparison. It must be emphasized again that the basis of selection for this comparison was solely the ease and certainty of diagnosis.

III. THE PATTERN OF CONGENITAL MALFORMATIONS IN MULTIPLE BIRTHS AS REVEALED BY CLINICAL EXAMINATION SHORTLY AFTER BIRTH

The lower frequency of multiple births among Japanese as compared with Caucasians, due to a relative deficiency of dizygotic twins, was first pointed out by Komai and Fukuoka (literature review in Komai, 1937; see also Inouye, 1957). The present material confirms these earlier observations, the frequency of multiple births in the three cities under study being, for non-consanguineous parents, 1 in 163 births during the period 1948-1953, and the ratio of like-sexed pairs to unlike-sexed pairs of 5.51 suggesting a monozygous:dizygous ratio of 2.25.

A total of 773 infants who are the product of multiple births meet the restrictions placed upon the material of the preceding section. City-wise, they are distributed as follows: Hiroshima—269 infants; Nagasaki—412 infants; and Kure—92 infants. The data include only one set of triplets. The major defects encountered on clinical examination, and the findings in the other twin, are shown in Table 6. There are 9 (1.16 per cent) infants with major defects, a frequency in complete agreement with

TABLE 6. CONGENITAL DEFECTS APPARENT TO PHYSICAL EXAMINATION AMONG THE 773 INFANTS IN THIS SERIES RESULTING FROM MULTIPLE BIRTHS. IN NO CASE WERE BOTH MEMBERS OF THE TWIN PAIR ABNORMAL. IN COLUMN TWO THE SEX OF THE AFFECTED TWIN, IS ALWAYS GIVEN FIRST

Registration no.	Sex of twins	Defect
H23807	M-M	acardiacus amorphous with atresia ani
H24706	M-M	anencephaly
H32074	F-F	omphalocele
N07777	M-F	hypospadias
N13125	F-F	harelip and cleft palate
N16114	M-M	cystic hygroma
N24892	F-F	atresia ani et vaginae; club foot
K04058	F-M	extreme bilateral underdevelopment of forearm and leg, i.e. partial phocomelia
K06776	M-M	congenital dislocation of left hip

the frequency observed among single births. Two of the 9 twin pairs are of unlike sex. Of the 7 like-sexed pairs, 5 might be expected to be monozygous, and two dizygous, although the sampling error is of course large. It is noteworthy that for none of the like- (or unlike-) sexed pairs is there concordance as to defect. The genetic implications of this will be considered in a subsequent section.

IV. THE AUTOPSY FINDINGS

Early in the study of the potential genetic effects of the atomic bombs, an attempt was initiated to conduct autopsy examinations on as many infants who were stillborn or died during the neonatal period as possible. The details of this program have been given elsewhere (Neel and Schull, 1956). For a variety of reasons, the autopsy program in Nagasaki was subject to biases which render its use for normative purposes hazardous. On the other hand, in Hiroshima, between May of 1949 and the termination of the program in 1954, some 62.8 per cent of all infants who were stillborn or died during the neonatal period came to autopsy, and these are thought to constitute a representative series. Among the 26,281 Hiroshima children, both single and multiple births, who are the subject of this report, there were 310 who between the above-mentioned dates were stillborn or died during the neonatal period, who meet the restrictions placed on this series, and who were autopsied. The findings in these children are given in a series of four tables. Table 7 summarizes the extent to which the autopsy series revealed major defect not apparent on clinical examination, while Tables 8, 9, and 10 describe the detailed autopsy findings. These latter tables appear to summarize one of the first extensive autopsy series on material of this type from Japan.

It will be noted that among the 264 children who went to autopsy without the clinical diagnosis of major defect, 27 or 10.2 per cent were found to have major internal defects. Among the 26,281 children (single and multiple births) who comprise the Hiroshima series, there were a total of 774 normal appearing children who were stillborn or died during the neonatal period. Among the 30,652 children comprising the Nagasaki series, the comparable figure is 981, while for Kure, the number is 233. The total number of normal appearing children who were stillborn or died during the neonatal period in these three cities is thus 1,988. Applying the 10.2 per cent figure for major defect derived above, some 203 of these children should have had one or more major defects. This number, added to the 660 already known,

TABLE 7. THE CONTRIBUTION OF THE AUTOPSY PROGRAM TO THE DELINEATION OF THE CONGENITAL DEFECTS OCCURRING AMONG BIRTHS IN HIROSHIMA

Findings on the basis of clinical examination and autopsy	Number
Children with no major defect on clinical examination and none found at autopsy	237
Children with no major defect on clinical examination but major defect found at autopsy	27
Children with major clinical defect on clinical examination, no additional defect diagnosed at autopsy	25
Children with major clinical defect, with either significant modification of clinical impression at autopsy or discovery of additional major defect	21
	310

TABLE 8. A LISTING OF THE ANATOMICAL FINDINGS ENCOUNTERED IN THE 27 CHILDREN FOUND TO HAVE MAJOR DEFECT OUT OF A TOTAL OF 264 CHILDREN WHO WERE STILLBORN OR DIED DURING THE NEONATAL PERIOD, WHO CAME TO AUTOPSY, AND WHO AT THE TIME OF AUTOPSY WERE NOT KNOWN TO HAVE A MAJOR CONGENITAL DEFECT

Type of Malformation	Number
Musculoskeletal	
defect of left leaf of diaphragm with herniation of abdominal organs into left pleural cavity	4
Respiratory	
tracheo-esophageal fistula	1
Cardiovascular	
cardiac hypertrophy, cause undetermined	1
interventricular septal defect	6
subaortic stenosis with cardiac hypertrophy and dilatation	1
absence of pulmonary veins with return of pulmonary blood to left innominate vein	1
interventricular septal defect; dextroposition of aorta	1
interventricular septal defect; coarctation of aorta; bicuspid aortic valve	1
Digestive	
incomplete rotation of colon	1
Urogenital	
horseshoe kidney	1
hydronephrosis, bilateral, marked, without determined organic obstruction	1
polycystic disease of kidneys	1
ectopic, hypoplastic left kidney with aplasia of left ureter; ectopic urethral orifice (anterior vaginal wall); uterus bicornis unicollis	1
Complex, multi-systemic	
tracheo-esophageal fistula; interventricular septal defect; anomalous lobation of lungs	1
stenosis of ascending aorta and hypertrophy of proximal pulmonary artery, with right ventricular hypertrophy and dilatation; rotation of stomach to right; right-sided spleen	1
absence of proximal portion of pulmonary artery, left-sided aorta, interventricular septal defect, and rotation of heart to right; absence of spleen	1
interventricular septal defect; atresia of small intestine	1
bilateral renal and ureteral aplasia, hypoplasia of bladder, persistence of urachus; internal hydrocephalus	1
fused kidneys, lying on right, absence of left fallopian tube; single lobed left lung	1
Total defective children	27

would raise the total figure for major defect to 863, or 1.3 per cent of the 64,569 single and multiple births in the three cities. While this figure will be used in calculating the total frequency of major congenital defects in Japanese births, it must be emphasized that it is only to be regarded as an approximation.

A number of the available series on the frequency of congenital defect in Caucasian infants are obviously based on a mixture of physical examination and autopsy findings, but the proportion of infants upon whom a postmortem examination was performed is not clearly stated. These series also usually include defects which in the present study would be considered minor. As a very rough basis for comparison

TABLE 9. A LISTING OF THE ANATOMICAL FINDINGS IN 25 INFANTS KNOWN AT THE TIME OF AUTOPSY TO HAVE MAJOR DEFECT, IN WHOM THERE WERE NO ADDITIONAL FINDINGS AT AUTOPSY

Type of Malformation	Number
Musculoskeletal	
club foot	2
club foot; oligodactyly of right upper extremity	1
Digestive	
atresia ani	1
gastroschisis	1
omphalocele	2
harelip and cleft palate	3
Nervous	
anencephaly	9
Complex	
achondroplasia	1
harelip and cleft palate; club feet	2
occipital meningoencephalocele; fissure of right ear	1
occipital meningoencephalocele; syndactyly of right foot; shortening of right forearm with hypoplasia of right digits	1
acardiacus amorphous	1
Total defective children	25

with the above-mentioned figures, the following findings in Caucasian infants may be mentioned: Lucy (1949)—1.8 per cent of 11,881 (U.S.A.), Stevenson, Worcester, and Rice (1950)—1.7 per cent (minimum) of 29,024 (U.S.A.), Carter (1950)—1.4 per cent of 14,813 (England), Böök (1951)—1.3 per cent of 44,109 (Sweden). These figures are not strictly comparable with the Japanese figure given above, since the latter is an extrapolation based on a known proportion of autopsies, whereas the other figures are based on a considerable (but unstated) proportion of autopsies.

V. THE FINDINGS IN CHILDREN BORN OF CONSANGUINEOUS PARENTS

Schull (1958) has presented the findings with respect to congenital malformations in a group of Japanese children meeting the restrictions placed upon this series except for the fact that they were born to consanguineous parents. Among 4,845 such children, there were 69, or 1.42 per cent, found to have major defects in the course of a standard pediatric examination at or shortly following birth. This group also includes 160 children who were stillborn or died during the neonatal period, without signs on clinical examination of major defect. Assuming that the proportion of children with gross defect detectable at autopsy is the same for this group as for the corresponding children of non-consanguineous parents (10.2 per cent; probably an underestimate), then one would anticipate some 16 grossly malformed children among this group, or a total of 85 such children among the 4,845 born to consanguineous parents. Combining these figures with those previously derived, the total number of children with one or more major congenital defects among a group of 69,414 Japanese births selected at random and studied at or shortly after birth by these methods becomes 948, or 1.37 per cent.

TABLE 10. A LISTING OF 21 INFANTS KNOWN TO HAVE MAJOR DEFECT AT THE TIME OF AUTOPSY, IN WHOM THE POST-MORTEM EXAMINATION EITHER PROVIDED ADDITIONAL DIAGNOSES OF MAJOR DEFECT OR RESULTED IN A REVISION OF THE ORIGINAL DIAGNOSIS. BECAUSE OF THE FACT THAT THE DIAGNOSES IN ALMOST ALL CASES INVOLVE MULTIPLE SYSTEMS, THE LISTING IS SIMPLY ALPHABETICAL ON THE BASIS OF THE APPARENTLY MOST SERIOUS CLINICAL DIAGNOSIS

Clinical Diagnosis	Autopsy (additional or revised) findings
Absence of mandible; cleft palate; hypoplastic tongue	complete situs inversus viscerum; agenesis of right kidney and ureter
Anencephaly	harelip
Anencephaly	left polycystic kidney
Anencephaly	infundibular stenosis of heart
Anencephaly	stricture, right kidney
Anencephaly; cleft palate	omental cyst
Anencephaly; cleft lip and palate	complex defect, great vessels of heart
Anencephaly; harelip and cleft palate; polydactyly	polycystic liver and kidneys; interventricular septal defect
Anophthalmos, bilateral	hamartoma of skin of neck, bilateral; absence of internal ears; atresia of aorta with hypertrophy of proximal pulmonary artery, absence of distal pulmonary artery and veins, interauricular and interventricular septal defect, absence of mitral valve; absence of trachea, bronchi, and lungs; left diaphragmatic hernia.
Atresia ani, oligodactyly	tracheo-esophageal fistula
Cleft palate	incomplete rotation of large intestine
Dextrocardia	defect of left leaf of diaphragm with herniation of abdominal organs into left pleural cavity
Harelip and cleft palate	hypoplasia of aorta, interventricular septal defect
Harelip and cleft palate	interauricular and interventricular septal defect
Harelip and cleft palate; bilateral malformation of toe (incipient polydactyly)	interventricular septal defect; bicornuate uterus and duplex vagina
Hydrocephalus	teratoma in brain
Microphthalmos, right	aplasia of lungs, pulmonary arteries and veins, with atresia of trachea
Omphalocele; polydactyly right hand	defect of pericardium and diaphragm
Spina bifida with bilateral club foot; rudimentary external ears with absence of external auditory canal; hypoplasia of external genitalia	interventricular septal defect
Symphodia; atresia ani; absence of genitalia	absence of genitourinary system
Tumor, type undetermined	sacral teratoma

VI. THE RESULTS OF A RE-EXAMINATION AT AGE NINE MONTHS

One feature of the Genetic Program of the ABCC was an attempt, initiated in January of 1950, to re-examine, during the latter part of the first year of life, as many of the liveborn infants registered with the Program as possible, the limiting factor in the number examined being the clinical facilities available. Infants were scheduled for re-examination in a random fashion, according to the terminal digit

TABLE 11. A LISTING OF CHILDREN IN WHOM MAJOR DEFECT WAS DETECTED SHORTLY AFTER BIRTH, WHO WERE RE-EXAMINED AT AGE 8 TO 10 MONTHS AND NO ADDITIONAL MAJOR DEFECT NOTED

Defect	Number
Musculoskeletal	
arthrogryposis multiplex congenita	1
brachydactyly	1
brachydactyly with syndactyly	1
club foot	5
dislocation of hip	3
inguinal hernia	4
maldevelopment right hand with syndactyly	1
oligodactyly	2
oligodactyly and syndactyly; absence right tibia and astragalus	1
polydactyly	5
polydactyly and syndactyly	2
syndactyly	1
Cardiovascular	
congenital heart disease, type undetermined	26
Hemic and lymphatic	
cystic hygroma	3
Digestive	
harelip	10
harelip and cleft palate	12
cleft palate	4
Organs of special sense: eye	
anophthalmos	1
anophthalmos-microphthalmos; coloboma iridis	1
leukoma of cornea	1
Organs of special sense: ear	
microtia	3
microtia with auricular appendages	1
malformation of ear	3
Multiple or complex	
complex and ill defined	1
cleft palate; acetabular dysplasia	1
congenital heart disease, type undetermined; polydactyly	1
mongolism	1
mongolism, syndactyly	1
Total defective children	97

in their genetics registration number. An attempt was made to schedule the examination at age 9 months, but some infants were seen at age 8 or 10 months. No infant seen before the age of 8 months or after the age of 10 months is included in this series. Infants born in the city of Kure were not included in this follow-up program.

From the 57,025 Hiroshima-Nagasaki infants who meet the restrictions of this study, 16,144 infants were subjected to this follow-up examination (cf. Table 8.14, Neel and Schull, 1956). The physical examinations were carried out by Japanese and American pediatricians who had at their disposal the usual X-ray and laboratory facilities. The findings are presented in three tables. The first of these (Table 11) lists infants known to have major defect at the time they were re-examined, on

TABLE 12. A LISTING OF CHILDREN (a) IN WHOM MAJOR DEFECT WAS DIAGNOSED SHORTLY AFTER BIRTH, WHO WERE RE-EXAMINED AT AGE 8 TO 10 MONTHS AND ADDITIONAL MAJOR DEFECT FOUND, OR (b) IN WHOM A MAJOR DEFECT WAS DIAGNOSED SHORTLY AFTER BIRTH, BUT THIS WAS NOT VERIFIED AT THE 8 TO 10 MONTHS EXAMINATION, ALTHOUGH OTHER MAJOR DEFECT WAS PRESENT

a. Original defect	Added defect
club foot	acetabular dysplasia
club foot	mental deficiency
club foot	pilonidal sinus
hypospadias	pilonidal sinus
inguinal hernia	funnel chest
microcephaly	mental deficiency
polydactyly	congenital heart disease, type undetermined
polydactyly	congenital heart disease, type undetermined
polydactyly	malformation of ear
spina bifida with myelomeningocele	hydrocephalus, mental deficiency
syndactyly	brachydactyly
b. Original (unconfirmed) defect	New defect
club foot	acetabular dysplasia; mongolism
congenital heart disease, type undetermined	disease of cornea
club foot	microphthalmos*

* Recognized at birth, but through clerical error not listed as a diagnosis.

the basis of the earlier examination, in whom there were no additional findings. Table 12 lists infants known to be defective, on whom there *were* additional findings. Finally, Table 13 lists infants in whom defect was first detected in connection with this "9-months" examination. Only these latter infants increase the number (and proportion) of defective children in the total sample. The sum of these three tables will not, of course, represent the total amount of congenital defect occurring in a population of this nature, since many children with congenital defect will have died prior to age nine months. However, if one adds the percentage of defect given in Table 13 (1.75 per cent) to the percentage derived earlier (1.37 per cent), the sum (3.12 per cent) will correspond to the total amount of defect detectable by the approaches employed in this study.

There is known to the author only one series *roughly* comparable to the present, that compiled by McIntosh et al. (1954). Before contrasting our findings with those of these investigators, attention should be again directed at the arbitrary nature of any listing of major congenital defect. We have attempted in the present series to use the term as indicating defect posing an actual or potential health problem of some importance. This has led to disregarding such relatively common variations as preauricular pits, deformity of the uvula, hydroceles at birth, skin papillomas and nevi, and supernumerary nipples. We have also disregarded—and this will be questioned by some—umbilical hernias in both sexes, and inguinal hernias in males.

McIntosh et al. (1954) report a total of 7.5 per cent of children with congenital defect in a sample of 5,530, of which 3,101 were listed as white and 2,429 as non-white, the latter largely American Negro. On the face of it, this is over twice the amount of defect encountered in this series. However, from the listing of types of malformations given in their paper, it is apparent they have included in their series types of defects excluded in the present study. The corrections which would

TABLE 13. A LISTING OF CHILDREN IN WHOM NO MAJOR DEFECT WAS OBSERVED AT THE EXAMINATION SHORTLY AFTER BIRTH, BUT IN WHOM ONE OR MORE MAJOR DEFECTS WERE OBSERVED AT AN EXAMINATION PERFORMED WHEN THEY WERE 8-10 MONTHS OF AGE

Defect	Number
Musculoskeletal	
club foot	3
congenital contracture of ligaments to toes, bilateral	1
dislocation of hip	106
funnel chest	7
hypertelorism	1
inguinal hernia (♀ only)	32
microcephaly (mental deficiency)	5
microdactyly, third toe, bilateral	1
micrognathia	1
polydactyly	1
syndactyly	1
underdeveloped (short) right leg, cause unknown	1
Respiratory	
congenital stridor	1
Cardiovascular	
congenital heart disease, type undetermined	39
Hemic and lymphatic	
lymphangioma	1
Digestive	
branchial cyst	1
cleft palate	2
hereditary amelogenesis imperfecta	1
thyroglossal cyst	1
Urogenital	
cryptorchism	1
Wilm's tumor	1
Nervous	
cerebral spastic infantile paralysis	3
hydrocephalus	2
mental deficiency (severe)	12
Organs of special sense: eye	
blepharophimosis	1
cataracts (congenital)	1
coloboma iridis	1
corneal opacity (congenital) with nystagmus	1
nystagmus (congenital)	1
nystagmus (congenital) with strabismus	1
ptosis	1
strabismus (severe)	3
Organs of special sense: ear	
microtia	1
Integumentary	
congenital ectodermal defect of scalp	1
ichthyosis	1
Multiple or complex	
achondroplasia	2
atresia ani with rectovaginal fistula; dextrocardia	1
cleft palate; strabismus (severe)	1
congenital heart disease; mental deficiency	1

TABLE 13—*Continued*

Defect	Number
congenital heart disease; strabismus (severe)	1
congenital heart disease; supernumerary breast	2
dislocation of hip; club foot	1
dislocation of hip; diastasis of rectus abdominis	1
dislocation of hip; leukoderma	2
dislocation of hip; torticollis	1
lumbar tumor, hirsute, with spina bifida occulta	1
mental deficiency; dislocation of hip	1
mongolism	11
mongolism; club foot	1
physical retardation, marked, cause unknown	1
situs inversus viscerum	1
Total defective children	267

render the two series comparable cannot be made from the paper of McIntosh et al. (1954) because of the manner in which the data are presented, but through the courtesy of Dr. McIntosh and Dr. Mellin I have received a complete listing of the defective children encountered in their study. Any detailed comparison of the two series is impossible because of differences in the age at which the children were examined, differences in the extent to which X-rays were employed as a routine diagnostic measure, differences in diagnostic standards, etc. After the elimination of defects which would certainly or very probably not have been scored in the present series, the percentage of defective children was approximately 5 per cent. A more meaningful comparison involves the six "objective" defects listed in Table 2. The total frequency of these six defects in the McIntosh series is 1.23 per cent, more than twice the level encountered in this study as well as in any of the other studies listed in Table 2 except that of Malpas (1937). However, this figure is greatly influenced by the high frequency of polydactylism in the Negro which we have already commented on. When this diagnosis is eliminated, the total frequency drops to 0.74 per cent, a figure still in excess of our own and most other studies. There is, then, the likelihood that major congenital defects are more common in the material of McIntosh et al. than in the material of this series or, for that matter, most published series on Caucasian births.

It should be emphasized that neither the figures of McIntosh et al. (1954) nor those presented in this paper represent the total impact of congenital defect upon a population. Thus, it has been recognized for many years (cf. esp. Mall, 1917) that in the neighborhood of 20-25 per cent of early (first trimester) abortions exhibit major defects. The data on this point have not been assembled in such a fashion that it seems possible to utilize them for normative purposes. Nevertheless, it seems on the conservative side to estimate that at least 5 per cent of all conceptuses are destined to develop *major* congenital defect. The conservative nature of this estimate is particularly evident when it is considered that some serious congenital defects, as of the urogenital system, may not become apparent until the second, third, or even later decades of life. The finding of Hertig and Rock (1949), that out of 28 very early conceptuses recovered in a group of 136 potentially pregnant

women of known fertility who underwent hysterectomy for a variety of therapeutic reasons, 12 appeared abnormal, probably indicates an upper limit for the "malformation load," although at this early stage many major defects would not yet be detectable.

In an earlier section of this paper, the frequency of six specific congenital defects was contrasted for Japanese and Caucasian populations. With the additional material now at hand, a great many more comparisons become possible. However, after a survey of the literature regarding such defects as congenital dislocation of the hip, inguinal hernia, and hypospadias, it has become obvious that many of the comparisons would be misleading, because of differences in diagnostic standards and modes of ascertainment. Furthermore, what is in many ways the most interesting portion of this material, that pertaining to complex or multiple malformations, cannot be compared with that of other series because of the abbreviated ways in which the latter have been presented.

VII. RECURRENCE RISKS

The Genetics Long Form which was routinely completed for each infant with a major congenital defect included provision for a family history, with particular reference to the occurrence of the same or other major defect in the siblings and parents of the *propositus*. A preliminary tabulation of the results of these histories, in 1952, suggested that the recurrence risks in this population were less than risks which had been reported for various Caucasian populations. The first question to be considered in connection with this apparent finding was the validity of the histories. The birth of a malformed child stigmatizes the family involved, to a greater extent in Japan than in most Western cultures, and it seemed quite possible that the physician-interviewer had not established sufficient rapport with the family to obtain an accurate history. An added factor could be an understandable reluctance on the part of the informant (usually the mother) to disclose the occurrence of a malformation in a stillborn child, if this had not been declared previously. Accordingly, in 1954 an attempt was made by a team of physician-interviewers to revisit the parents of all children with any of the six defects listed in Table 2, as well as for certain other, less common, defects. At this time a repeat history was obtained, after a detailed attempt to explain the scientific uses to which such a history would be put. In addition, as many surviving children as possible were examined. Finally, with respect to the accuracy of the histories obtained, it might be noted that during the six-year period between 1948 and 1954, most of the children born to the informants had actually been examined by ABCC physicians.

The recurrence risks so obtained are listed in Table 14. Several preliminary points should be noted before a detailed consideration of the table is undertaken. The material in the table is subject to the same restrictions regarding radiation exposure history, consanguinity, etc., as the material on which Table 1 is based. However, for a variety of reasons, and principally the movement of the family concerned from the city, it was not possible to revisit the parents of all the children with congenital defects listed in Table 1. One-child families have been omitted from the

tabulation, since they contribute no information. These facts account for the failure of Table 14 to balance with Tables 1 and 2. Concerning the accuracy of the histories obtained from those who were located, one important index is supplied by the history obtained of other major defects apart from the specific defect under investigation, in the siblings of the *propositus*. A total of four such defects, as well as a "deaf-mute" child, was reported. This frequency, 0.65 per cent, does not differ significantly from the 1.02 per cent of Table 1. On the other hand, the difference is in the direction to suggest underreporting, perhaps purposive, perhaps due to a lack of familiarity with, or diagnosis of, defects occurring in stillborn children.

We may now consider the specific malformations studied with respect to recurrence risks, with a comparison with figures for Caucasian populations. Some of the better known risk figures for the latter are summarized in Table 15. In passing, it should be noted that there is the same paucity of empirical risk figures for the specific malformations under consideration, despite their widespread occurrence in Caucasian populations, as there is for completely reported series of major congenital malformations. For many extensive studies on specific defects (e.g., Sanders, 1934; Polman, 1951), the data have simply not been presented in a form compatible with the derivation of empiric risk figures. In the strict sense, empiric risk figures should deal only with children born after the (affected) *propositus*. However, among those series which can be used for purposes of comparison with the present data, some fail to make this distinction. Moreover, in the present material, because of the way the data were collected, the number born after the *propositus* is relatively small. Accordingly, in the comparisons no distinction has been made between children born before or after the *propositus*, although, for those interested in this point, the distinction has been recognized in Table 14.

On the basis of the material of Tables 14 and 15, three questions can now be briefly considered: 1) In this material, are sibships in which a malformed child has been born subject to an increased risk of malformations of all types? 2) Is there a significant tendency for specific malformations to recur in certain families? 3) How does this tendency, if any, compare with similar figures for Caucasian populations? Attempts to answer these questions are handicapped by the relative paucity of material with respect to any specific malformation. This same paucity of material renders any precise statistical analysis of dubious value. Because of the findings of Fogh-Andersen (1943), suggesting that isolated cleft palate should be regarded as etiologically distinct from harelip with or without an associated cleft palate, the two conditions have been treated as separate entities.

The question of an increased risk of malformations of all types (exclusive of the specific defect which brings the family to attention) has already been touched upon. The limited data supply no evidence that this is the case. With respect to Caucasian populations, the data of Murphy (1947) appear to show that in addition to an increased recurrence risk for the same defect present in the *propositus*, there is also an increased susceptibility in subsequent children to malformations of other types. Although the manner in which the data are presented precludes an exact statement, with respect to Murphy's study this increase was perhaps two- to four-

TABLE 14. RECURRENCE RISKS WITH RESPECT TO SEVEN CONGENITAL DEFECTS ENCOUNTERED IN HIROSHIMA AND NAGASAKI. THE "E" IN THE NEXT TO LAST COLUMN DENOTES THE EXPECTED NUMBER OF RECURRENCES ON THE BASIS OF CHANCE. ALL FAMILIES WERE ASCERTAINED ONLY ONCE

Trait	No. of propositi born before propositus	No. of children born after defect	No. with same defect major defect	No. with other children born after defect	No. with same defect	No. with other children born after defect	Total no. of children (excluding propositus)	No. with same defect	No. with other major defect
Anencephalus simple	29	58	0	0	0	1	80	0	1
complicated	5	4	0	0	2	0	6	0	0
Total	34	62	0	0	24	1	86	E = 0.056	1
Spina bifida simple	7	19	0	0	7	0	26	0	0
complicated	2	3	0	0	0	0	3	0	0
Total	9	22	0	0	7	0	29	E = 0.006	0
Anophthalmos-microphthalmos									
simple	9	14	0	0	4	1	18	1	0
complicated	2	5	0	0	0	0	5	0	0
Total	11	19	0	0	4	1	23	1(4.35%) E = 0.006	0

[illegible]¹ Stillbirth alleged to have "tumor" of right shoulder region; other child with atresia ani.

² The two questionable recurrences lack medical confirmation; children now deceased. One of the positive recurrences is actually a child with harelip.

² Child alleged to be deaf mute.

"E" calculated for recurrence of either harelip with or without cleft palate or isolated cleft palate.

TABLE 15. EMPIRIC RISK FIGURES FOR FOUR COMMON CONGENITAL DEFECTS IN CAUCASIAN POPULATIONS

Defect	Investigator	Number of siblings of propositi	Number with same defect	Risk	Number with other major defect
Anencephalus	Böök & Rayner, 1950	88	0		1 spina bifida 0 other defect
	Record & McKeown, 1950	582	3		2 spina bifida 1 hydrocephalus 0 other defect
	Penrose, 1946	48	2		2 spina bifida 3 other defect
		718	5	0.70	
Spina bifida	Record & McKeown, 1950	654	10		7 anencephalus 1 hydrocephalus 0 other defect
	Penrose, 1946	249	8		2 anencephalus 20 other defect
	Hindse-Nielsen, 1938	548	28		?
		1451	46	3.17	
Harelip \pm cleft plate	Fogh-Andersen, 1943	1081	40		?
	Fraser & Baxter, 1954	140	9		?
		1221	49	4.01	
Isolated cleft palate	Fogh-Andersen, 1943	493	9		?
	Fraser & Baxter, 1954	101	3		?
		594	12	2.02	

fold. Other studies have not shown a non-specific risk of this magnitude, and, in fact, suggest no particular increased risk for malformations in general among the sibs of propositi (Record and McKeown, 1950).

With respect to the second question, of specific recurrence risks, it may be pointed out that whereas because of the small numbers involved, the mean number of recurrences expected for any specific defect on the basis of chance is below, and usually well below, 1.0, for each of the seven defects considered, nevertheless in four cases one or more recurrences was noted. On the "specific recurrence" hypothesis the total number of recurrences expected is 0.839, whereas the observed number is between 7 and 10, undoubtedly a significant difference although no precise statistical evaluation suggests itself. The indecision as to whether the precise recurrence figure is 7 or 10 springs from the findings regarding isolated cleft palate. Two reported recurrences lack medical verification, and another is a case of harelip. It seems more than coincidence that this occurred in a sibship which also contained a child with cleft palate, and we have scored it as a recurrence, but were it desired to consider it as "other major defect," the picture would of course not be materially changed.

We come now to the question of how these empiric risk figures compare with

those derived from Caucasian populations. Again, the smallness of the numbers involved vitiates any detailed comparisons. For only four of the defects listed in Table 14 (anencephalus, spina bifida, harelip and/or cleft palate, isolated cleft palate) has it been possible to locate satisfactory empiric risk figures. These are summarized in Table 15. On the face of it, the Japanese figures are below the Caucasian in three out of the four comparisons, although the tenuous nature of the comparison is underlined by the fact that even a single recurrence with respect to anencephalus or spina bifida would have resulted in the Japanese risk figures exceeding the Caucasian.

The etiological inter-relatedness of anencephalus and spina bifida and especially the tendency of the two defects to occur in the same sibship, has been stressed by a number of investigators (e.g., Penrose, 1946; Record and McKeown, 1950; MacMahon, Pugh, and Ingalls, 1953). The present very scanty data fail to bear this out, but the numbers are too small to be very meaningful. Böök and Rayner (1950) have emphasized the high abortion rate in sibships in which anencephalics occur. In the present data, in addition to the 85 term or near-term siblings of anencephalics listed in Table 13, there were 6 spontaneous abortions, or 6.6 per cent of the reported pregnancies. For all the remaining defects, in addition to the 532 term or near-term siblings, there were 43 spontaneous abortions reported, or 8.1 per cent. The data therefore fail to support the finding of Böök and Rayner.

No empiric risk figures for atresia ani have come to light. Neither do there appear to be such figures for polydactyly. However, a voluminous literature attests to the tendency of this latter trait in Caucasian and Negro populations to affect multiple members of a kindred, most often in a pattern suggesting dominant inheritance but sometimes more suggestive of recessive heredity (literature summaries in Bauer and Bode, 1940; Gates, 1946), and the "self-evident" genetic nature of the trait has perhaps discouraged the accumulation of empiric risk figures. It is difficult to judge how representative a picture of the overall situation the literature provides. However, on the face of it only 1 recurrence in 115 sibs of affected individuals in the Japanese data is quite striking. This impression, of a relative paucity of pedigrees illustrating simple modes of inheritance for polydactyly, is borne out by the Japanese literature (summaries in Komai, 1934, 1947; Ohkura, 1956).

There appear to be no empiric risk figures for microphthalmos-anophthalmos in Caucasian populations, presumably because of the rarity of the trait. There is, however, the extensive study of Sjögren and Larsson (1949) on this condition in Sweden. These investigators distinguished between microphthalmos-anophthalmos with oligophrenia, and the same defect without coincident oligophrenia. With respect to the former, because of the absence of affected parents, an increased consanguinity rate among the parents, the occurrence of multiple cases in some sibships, and the manner of relationship when several sibships within a kindred contain affected individuals, it is concluded that "the only uniform mode of inheritance that is plausible . . . is a partially sex-linked recessive mode with a reduced degree of manifestation." The possibility of genetic heterogeneity is recognized. With respect to microphthalmos-anophthalmos without oligophrenia, because of the occurrence of parent-child combinations, the fact that where neither parent is affected only isolated cases are encountered in a sibship, and the absence of an increased consanguinity rate

among the parents of affected children, it is concluded that dominant inheritance with relatively frequent mutation is the rule. Our own data do not permit a breakdown into these two types, since the children were not followed long enough for a decision regarding the presence of oligophrenia. By combining their observations on the two defects, utilizing only sibships with unaffected parents, not secondarily ascertained, and scoring each sibship as many times as it contains affected individuals, we may obtain a figure to compare with the empirical risk figure of this series. It should be recognized, however, that if there are in fact several different entities involved, whose representation might differ in the two series, then the comparison might be misleading, and at the least must be made with reservations. The total recurrence risk in the series of Sjögren and Larsson may be put at 12 out of 388 siblings, or 3.09 per cent, a figure not differing from the Japanese experience.

In summary, then, the present rather scanty material suggests significantly increased, malformation-specific recurrence risks but is, with one possible exception, not sufficient to establish whether recurrence risks in Japanese material differ from those in Caucasian. The one possible exception appears to be polydactyly, where the risk appears to be lower in Japanese populations.

VIII. THE ASSOCIATION OF MAJOR DEFECTS

The fact that more children exhibit multiple major defects than would be expected on the basis of the individual frequencies of these defects has been noted by many investigators, and emerges again in this study. Given the frequencies noted in the Japanese population for various specific defects, a disproportionate number of infants exhibit two or more of these defects. By way of an example, Table 16 presents the findings with respect to the association of other defects with the three principal congenital defects of the central nervous system in the material of this series. As a basis for comparison with the findings in Caucasian infants, the extensive study of Record and McKeown (1949) has been utilized. A difficulty which arises in the comparison is that while it is apparent from the nature of the listing that autopsy findings contribute to some extent to the "coexisting deformities" observed by Record and McKeown, it is not clear how the per cent of autopsies performed in their series compares with the per cent in this series. Accordingly, in this comparison no autopsy diagnoses have been included for the Japanese material. Two points emerge from a consideration of these two sets of data. Firstly, even excluding all autopsy diagnoses for the Japanese material the tendency for an individual with one of these central nervous system malformations to exhibit one or more other major defects appears to be greater in the Japanese than in the Caucasian series ($\chi^2 = 19.72$, d.f. = 1, $P < .001$). Inspection of Table 10 serves to indicate how much greater the difference would be if autopsy diagnoses were included. Secondly, we may consider the question of what relationship this association bears to the pattern of malformation in the entire population. Here we are handicapped by the relatively small numbers involved, and also by the fact that in the Caucasian series there appear two rather cryptic entries, namely "other malformations" and "multiple malformations." Professor McKeown has kindly made available a listing for the "other malformations," but a similar listing is not available for the "multiples" (cf. the first footnote, Table 16). For analytic purposes, the latter situation can be met by certain arbitrary assumptions. Two

TABLE 16. A COMPARISON OF THE MALFORMATIONS ASSOCIATED WITH ANENCEPHALUS, SPINA BIFIDA, AND HYDROCEPHALUS, IN CAUCASIAN AND JAPANESE BIRTHS, FROM THE DATA OF RECORD AND McKEOWN (1949) AND THIS PAPER. CLUB FOOT HAS BEEN EXCLUDED AS AN "ASSOCIATED DEFECT" BECAUSE OF THE FACT THAT IN MOST INSTANCES IT IS ONLY ANOTHER MANIFESTATION OF THE NERVOUS SYSTEM MALFORMATION

Coexisting Deformity	Type of Central Nervous System Malformation			Total
	Anencephaly (± spina bifida)	Spina bifida (± hydrocephaly)	Hydrocephaly	
a. Caucasian (Record & McKeown, 1949)				
Exomphalos	9	2	—	11
Congenital heart	—	2	3	5
Harelip and/or cleft palate	—	3	—	3
Malformation of cord	1	1	—	2
Other skeletal deformities	2	8	4	14
Other malformations	1	2	2	5
Multiple malformations	1	—	5	6 ¹
Total number of deformities	14	18	14	46
Number of individuals exhibiting these ²	13	16	41	43
Total number in group	366	389	150	905
Percentage of individuals with co-existing deformity	3.6	4.1	9.3	4.75
b. Japanese (this series)				
Anophthalmos	1	—	—	1
Harelip and/or cleft palate	2	—	1 ³	3
Microtia	—	—	1	1
Tumor, hand, ?type	1	—	—	1
Malformation of ears	—	—	1	1
Multiple malformations:				
harelip and cleft palate; arhinia	—	—	1	1
harelip and cleft palate; omphalocele; club foot	1	—	—	1
harelip and cleft palate; polydactyly	1	—	—	1
malformation of ears; probably hypospadias	—	1	—	1
cleft palate, absence of right radius and thumb	—	1	—	1
Total number of deformities	9	4	5	18
Number of individuals exhibiting these	6	2	4	12
Total number in group	40	13	15	68
Percentage of individuals with co-existing deformity	15.0	15.4	26.7	17.6

¹ Prof. McKeown (personal communication) states that "no details of 'multiple malformations' were given in the death records from which the series was assembled and we therefore counted each as a single defect." By contrast, each defect has been enumerated for the Japanese series. This difference in the treatment of the two series should not influence the comparisons as regards harelip and omphalocele.

² Estimated from the authors' Table 9.

³ In this case, the diagnosis of hydrocephaly was borderline, and the child could not be followed to establish the diagnosis because of non-viability.

associated defects occur in the series with a sufficient frequency to permit tentative comparisons. One is harelip and/or cleft palate. In the Japanese material, of 18 associated defects, 7 (38.9 per cent) were harelip and/or cleft palate. In the Caucasian material, if we assume that, as in the Japanese series, approximately half the instances of "multiple malformations" involve, as one aspect of the complex, harelip and/or cleft palate, the frequency is 6 of 46, or 13.0 per cent [χ^2 (corrected for continuity) = 3.86, d.f. = 1, $P < .05$]. In absolute terms, harelip and/or cleft palate appear as an associated defect in the Japanese material in 7 out of 68 cases of these three defects of the central nervous system, whereas the maximum frequency in the Caucasian material would be 9 in 905 cases. The difference is significant ($\chi^2 = 33.82$, d.f. = 1, $P < .001$). Harelip thus appears to be both absolutely and relatively more commonly encountered as an associated defect in the Japanese material. Inasmuch as there was—embarrassingly—one child with anencephaly whose harelip was first recorded by the pathologist, the difference between the two series would again be greater if autopsy findings were taken into consideration. It will be recalled that harelip and/or cleft palate is significantly more frequent among Japanese than among Caucasians. We will return to the genetic implications of this finding in the discussion.

The second defect which may be associated with these central nervous system malformations which warrants comment is what Record and McKeown have termed exomphalos; this corresponds to the defect that, depending on degree, has been termed omphalocele or gastroschisis in this series. This occurred as an associated defect 11 times in the Caucasian series but only once in the Japanese. It thus appears to be relatively (but not absolutely) more common as an associated defect in the Caucasian series. We have not previously considered the frequency of this defect. The incidence of exomphalos in infants born in Birmingham between the years 1941 and 1951 was 0.00031 (69 cases in 221,041 births) (McKeown, MacMahon and Record, 1953). In the Japanese material, the frequency of omphalocele and gastroschisis combined is 0.00014. Again, then, there is some evidence to suggest that the difference in the two series parallels the population incidence figures.

A second major defect which by way of an example may be treated in the same fashion as has just been done for the associated defects of the central nervous system is atresia ani. Although there are in the literature quite a number of series describing the types of defects which may be associated with atresia ani, these have for the most part been compiled at referral centers, which entails a considerable amount of selection, and also often include an unspecified proportion of autopsy findings. However, tentative comparisons are possible if we restrict the comparison to defects detectable by the usual clinical examination and compatible with life. In the present series, of 15 infants with atresia ani, 8 had one or more associated defects on simple clinical examination, for a total of 11 defects (rectovaginal fistula is not counted as an associated defect). Two of these infants (13.3 per cent) had harelip and/or cleft palate. In the Caucasian series of Moore and Lawrence (1952), which of the various series in the literature seems most nearly like this one, although still biased by the fact that these were surgical referrals, 120 children with anal atresia exhibited 190 associated defects, many diagnosed only at autopsy. Two of the 120 children (1.7 per cent) had harelip and/or cleft palate. Again, then, we note the more frequent occurrence of

harelip and/or cleft palate as a defect associated with another type of major malformation in Japanese births, with their higher overall frequency of harelip and/or cleft palate, than in Caucasian births.

IX. DISCUSSION

The growing relative importance of congenital defects of all types in modern Western medicine is so well known as to require no comment. The present data would seem to establish the fact that a very similar problem will soon exist for Oriental populations as, with a rising standard of living and the extension of public health practices, their disease patterns become more comparable to those of the West.

Certain aspects of the present data, taken in conjunction with what is known of congenital defect in Caucasian populations, are conducive to speculation concerning the biological significance of congenital defect. It is, to begin with, a frequently enunciated truism that from the etiological standpoint, congenital defects are undoubtedly quite heterogeneous (e.g., Penrose, 1951; Neel, 1957; Warkany, 1958). Indeed, even for any single, apparently specific defect, there is undoubtedly a multiplicity of etiological pathways leading to that particular phenotype. Thus, congenital cataract may result from maternal (and fetal) rubella during the early months of pregnancy, or from a specific genetic inheritance. At the moment, viewing congenital defects both individually and collectively, probably something less than 10 per cent can be attributed to single, completely penetrant genes, either dominant or recessive. Likewise, the present evidence does not suggest that more than 10 per cent of all congenital defects can be attributed purely and simply to maternal illness, malnutrition, etc. during pregnancy and their consequences for the fetus. What now, of the etiology of the remaining 80 per cent?

A recapitulation of the salient findings in these data

Any attempt to reach an understanding of the biological significance of congenital malformations must take into consideration the following facts which have emerged from our considerations thus far.

1. The total impact of major congenital defect upon Caucasian, Mongolian (Japanese), and, possibly, Negro populations, appears to be very similar. This impression is admittedly somewhat subjective. It is true that there are certain statistically significant differences between these groups. But in many respects, the similarity in total impact overshadows such differences as do emerge. A possible reason for the probable lower frequency of major fatal defect in (American) Negro infants will be discussed later.

2. On detailed comparison of the types and frequencies of specific malformations, it becomes apparent that despite the similarity in total malformation frequency, there are many significant and even striking differences as regards the frequency of specific malformations.

Facts (1) and (2) lead to the conjecture that despite the many obvious differences between European and American populations, on the one hand, and Japanese, on the other, as regards diet, disease experience, and genetic constitution, there is nevertheless in effect in the two populations a similar mechanism regulating the total impact of congenital defect in the populations, although as regards the details of the

system, differences exist which permit specific malformations to vary significantly in their frequency.

The alternative to accepting the postulate of some similar regulatory mechanism in the two populations is to believe that malformations are due to "accidents" which have the same probability of occurrence in the two populations, these accidents the result of such phenomena as mutation pressure or essentially randomly distributed failures of the complex machinery of development to mesh properly, a large proportion of these environmentally triggered. Since, however, "accidents" are no less subject to a deterministic analysis than planned events, the "accident" hypothesis does not relieve the investigator of the responsibility of attempting to analyse the circumstances which produce both the similarities and the differences.

It is, of course, possible to regard the genetically determined portion of congenital malformation as representing only the extreme of the scale of human variation subject to the action of natural selection, and hence requiring no "special" explanation. To a certain extent, this is undoubtedly true. On the other hand, many congenital defects, with the increased risk of fetal loss which they often confer, are scarcely likely to be subject to natural selection, in the competitive sense in which it is usually envisioned, and the impact of congenital defect on a population is such that the question of whether there is perhaps a more recondite explanation of their frequency must be considered.

If, now, this line of reasoning is accepted, then four further facts immediately present themselves:

3. Congenital malformations are not distributed at random in a population, but exhibit significant tendencies to cluster, *in a type-specific fashion*, in certain sibships. As shown earlier, the recurrence risks are small, but, on the basis of admittedly scanty material, appear to be of the same order of magnitude for Japanese and Caucasian populations.

4. In a very scanty twin material, for none of 7 like-sexed twin pairs ascertained through the occurrence of a member with external major defect, was there concordance as to the occurrence (let alone type) of major defect. Because of the distribution of sexes among twin pairs in this material, approximately 5 of these 7 like-sexed pairs may be presumed to have been monozygous.

5. The frequency of a variety of specific malformations in the United States is, in four out of the six instances examined, intermediate between the frequencies observed in England, on the one hand, and Switzerland and Sweden, on the other.

6. In the Japanese material, consanguineous parents have significantly more defective children than non-consanguineous parents. Although the absolute increase is small (from 1.02% in the controls to 1.69% in the children of first cousin marriages; Schull, 1958), the relative increase is marked. Furthermore, it was with respect to the "complex" or "multiple" malformation group and the rarer single malformations that the increase was most apparent. Consanguinity effects have not been prominent in Caucasian series which include a variety of defects, some investigators finding none (Malpas, 1937), others only a slight effect (Murphy, 1947). Significant consanguinity effects have also not been observed in a number of series restricted to a specific defect. Thus Fogh-Andersen observed no excess of consanguinity among the parents of

children with harelip and/or cleft palate (Fogh-Andersen, 1943); Penrose (1957) notes similar findings with respect to anencephaly and spina bifida. However, such deviation as Fogh-Andersen observed was in the direction of an excess of consanguineous parents, corresponding to the situation in the present material (Schull, 1958), while the present material likewise fails to show an effect of consanguinity in the case of anencephaly. In passing, the relative dearth of observations on the question of a consanguinity effect in congenital malformations as a group should be noted.

Facts (3), (5), and (6), but not (4), all tend to implicate genetic factors as being to some degree responsible for facts (1) and (2). Facts (3) and (5) are consistent with a variety of genetic hypotheses. Furthermore, both of these facts are also compatible with ascribing malformations to some long maintained, non-genetic somatic deviation in the mother, but, as pointed out elsewhere (Neel, 1957), it scarcely seems reasonable to identify this somatic deviation solely with an increased susceptibility to virus or other infections, since the immunity which develops following most infections might be expected to decrease the likelihood of a repeat in subsequent pregnancies, unless one makes the additional postulate of a constitutional inability to produce antibodies in the normal fashion, a postulate which brings us back to genetic concepts. However, fact (6) not only suggests a genetic etiology for congenital defect, but suggests a recessive type of inheritance, although obviously not of a simple, monogenic nature.

A consideration of whether a significant fraction of human congenital defect is due to the existence of multilocal, homeostatic genetic systems

It must be constantly kept in mind that the genetic phenomena responsible for the observed facts are undoubtedly mixed in nature. Thus, facts (3), (5), and (6) can to a considerable extent be "explained" by a judicious admixture of two simple genetic mechanisms, namely, simple recessive inheritance, and simple irregular dominant inheritance. When, however, the total picture is considered, a somewhat more complex possibility comes to mind, namely, that many congenital malformations of various types find a partial explanation in the existence in man of genetic systems of the type discussed in such penetrating and provocative detail by Lerner (1954; see also Dobzhansky, 1955), the malformations ("phenodeviants") being caused "by the intrinsic properties of multigenic Mendelian inheritance, due to which a certain percentage of individuals of every generation falls below the threshold of the obligate proportion of loci needed in a heterozygous state to ensure normal development." The similarity in malformation frequencies in such diverse populations as Japanese and European thus finds an explanation in the fact that there is a malformation frequency representing the optimum balance between, on the one hand, fetal loss and physical handicap from congenital defect, and, on the other hand, population gain from those very same genes which in certain combinations may sometimes result in congenital defect. The differences between populations as regards the frequencies of specific defects would seem to indicate that within the framework of this optimum figure, different populations have evolved genetic systems differing significantly in their details.

Two suppossibilities must be explored, if the possibility is to be considered that

malformations to some extent are segregants from multilocal systems. One can, on the one hand, regard these systems, whatever their role in the organism, as in large part a function of mutation pressure. This point of view makes no assumptions concerning the role of the postulated loci in the economy of the species. One can, on the other hand, consider the possibility that the loci involved contribute to a balanced polymorphic or homeostatic system, with the inference that the genes are in fact playing an important role in the genetic stability of the species.

It is not the purpose of this paper to suggest that *all* of the congenital defects of unknown etiology may be explained in terms of multilocal genetic systems, homeostatic or otherwise. Undoubtedly other environmental and genetic mechanisms are involved. Among the latter must be mentioned dominant mutation and simple but as yet unidentified recessive inheritance. Dominant genes of poor penetrance must also be considered although these latter, if when "non-penetrant" they have effects actually of value to the organism, may also be fitted into a balanced genetic system. However, it is desired to call attention to a heretofore largely neglected hypothesis regarding the etiology of a significant fraction of human congenital malformations.

Fact (4) mentioned above, concerning the occurrence of major defect among twins, constitutes the weakest link in the chain of evidence here advanced, concerning the genetic etiology of a considerable fraction of congenital defect. Essentially similar data have been recorded for Caucasian twins by Record and McKeown (1951). Certainly, fact (4) argues strongly against simple dominant or recessive inheritance. It argues less strongly against attributing congenital defect in part to genes or genetic systems where the threshold of gene expression is influenced by "environmental" variables. However, it would appear that if the argument for a genetic etiology of a large fraction of congenital defect is to be reconciled with these findings, it requires the assumption that the responsible genes, or combinations of genes segregating from complex systems, are quite widespread in human populations, with only a small proportion of the potential phenodeviants finding phenotypic expression. It is to be regretted that the twin material is so limited, both in this series and the literature as a whole; the need for additional data of this type is obvious. We shall return to the implications of the twin data again, when considering the association of congenital defects.

To the extent that balanced homeostatic systems contribute to a significant degree to congenital defect, two important conclusions follow:

1. Just as sickle cell anemia is the price certain populations pay for a genetically desirable trait, resistance to malaria, so a certain fraction of congenital malformations may be the price all populations pay for other genetically desirable traits. The nature of these traits is completely unknown. If malaria is eradicated in a community with a high frequency of the gene responsible for the sickling phenomenon, the heterozygote will lose his selective advantage, and the frequency of sickle cell anemia will decrease. By analogy, one approach to the prevention of congenital defect lies in an attempt to discover the function of the postulated homeostatic systems, through studies of the parents of defective children.

However, this concept of congenital malformations, as in part the "price" of certain genetic systems, carries certain obvious implications regarding therapy. The

frequency of congenital malformations is in part a function of maternal age and parity, in both Caucasian and Japanese populations. The inference to be drawn from this and related phenomena is that a better understanding of maternal-fetal physiology may point the way to at least the partial control of the expression of the genotype. With such control, more children of the "malformation genotype" will be born phenotypically normal, and will reproduce normally. Improvements in the care of infants with congenital defect will also lead to the increased survival and reproductive rates. These developments will of course alter the frequencies of the genes involved, with consequences somewhat difficult to visualize, since the "other end" of these homeostatic systems is unknown. If, however, there are sound genetic reasons for the present frequency of malformations, then in general it would appear that in the process whereby a new equilibrium is established, some effect on population fitness is inevitable.

2. Balanced homeostatic systems are not readily disturbed by increases in mutation rate. Until such time as the importance of such systems in human populations is understood, another uncertainty is added to the hazards besetting calculations concerning the effects of increasing exposure to such mutagenic agents as ionizing radiation.

An examination of other data for consistency with the hypothesis

Morton, Crow, and Muller (1956), utilizing principally the data of Sutter and Tabah (1952, 1953) on the death rates of children from consanguineous marriages in rural France, have by an ingenious approach calculated that whereas the average child from unrelated parents had a probability of about .12 of death between birth and sexual maturity, the average complete homozygote, such as theoretically would result from doubling the gamete genome, would have the equivalent of about two lethal genes. The inbreeding "load" in these data would thus appear to be about 17 times as great as the "random" load. Crow (1958) has demonstrated that in a balanced polymorphic system composed of two alleles, with the heterozygote superior to either homozygote, the contribution of the locus involved to the "random" load is equal to its contribution to the "inbreeding" load, and has therefore concluded, on the basis of the French data, that "inbreeding effects are due largely to 'ordinary' gene loci and not those maintained in polymorphic balance." In view of the contribution of congenital defect to death between birth and sexual maturity, and the inbreeding effect seen in congenital defects in Japan, the question must be considered whether there is a conflict between Crow's conclusions and the present attempt to find a basis for a significant proportion of human congenital defect in balanced homeostatic systems.

It should first be recognized that estimates of the magnitude of the inbreeding load present many difficulties. Thus, although Sutter and Tabah (1952, 1953) find rather marked differences in the death rates between birth and maturity of children born to cousin marriages as contrasted to those observed in children born to unrelated parents, Bök (1957) in a smaller sample studied in Sweden observed no such differences. One partial explanation for the magnitude of the difference between these two studies might lie in the fact that in the study of Sutter and Tabah (1952, 1953),

the authors personally interviewed the parents in the consanguineous marriages, whereas their information concerning the outcome of the control, non-consanguineous marriages came from the village clerk who, although undoubtedly well informed, was probably somewhat less informed than the parents themselves. Fortunately, it is not necessary to choose between or average these somewhat conflicting results, since Schull (1958) has provided similar data, although for a much more limited time span, for the Hiroshima and Nagasaki populations. With respect to survival through roughly the neonatal period, the ratio of "inbreeding" to "random" load is similar to that encountered in France. A detailed discussion of the differences between the French study and that conducted in Japan will be found in Schull's paper. Because of the several differences there listed, as well as the possibly higher coefficient of inbreeding in Japan in recent centuries, it seems unwise to attempt to reach conclusions at present as to whether this correspondence indicates that the French figures are more nearly characteristic for European populations than those from Sweden. For congenital defects in Japan, Schull (1958) has calculated that the ratio of "inbreeding" to "random" load is, for the cities of Hiroshima, Nagasaki, and Kure, approximately 10:1. If we may use the term "malformation equivalent" in the sense that Morton, Crow, and Muller (1956) employ the term "lethal equivalent," then this ratio is somewhat less unfavorable to attributing a significant role to balanced polymorphic systems than the 17:1 ratio which prevails in the French data for deaths prior to the age of reproduction.

There exists a second line of reasoning relevant to the question of whether the inbreeding data presently available are consistent with balanced polymorphic systems playing a significant role in congenital defect and early death. A balanced polymorphic system contributes equally to the "random" and "inbreeding" loads only when the system is composed of but two alleles. However, the majority of polymorphic systems quite likely involve multiple alleles and, in the specific instance under discussion, also multiple loci. Crow (1958) has demonstrated that in the case of multiple alleles in a balanced polymorphic system, the contribution to the inbreeding load is greater than to the random load, in proportion to the number of alleles involved. In view of our ignorance concerning the number of alleles involved in polymorphic systems, the allowance to be made for this factor in interpreting inbreeding effects is uncertain, but perhaps should be considerable.

A second factor to be considered in interpreting inbreeding results is that the systems concerned—at least as here postulated—involve several loci. The type of inbreeding effect to be expected depends to a large extent on the precise nature of the model selected. If, for instance, one elects a two-locus model with only a single pair of alleles at each locus, one much less common than the other, the "phenodeviant" being the double recessive, a consanguinity effect is expected, whereas if one elects a five-locus model with a single pair of equally frequent alleles at each locus, but the "phenodeviant" resulting when an individual accumulates five "recessive" alleles in any combination, then a consanguinity effect is not anticipated. But if one modifies this latter model so that one of the "recessive" alleles is rare and essential in the homozygous condition to the development of the phenodeviant, then the locus involved "controls" the appearance of the phenodeviant to a large extent, and a consanguinity effect is to

be expected. In view of our ignorance of multigenic homeostatic systems in experimental animals, it does not seem profitable to explore various artificial models further.

Attention has been directed to the possibility that fatal congenital malformations are less frequent in the American Negro than in Caucasians. The ancestry of the American Negro is approximately one-third Caucasian. The possibility must be entertained that in the centuries since the separation of Caucasian and Negro lines of development, similar-appearing malformations have come under the control of different genetic systems. The relatively recent large-scale hybridization of Negro and Caucasian may have disturbed long established genetic equilibria. To take the simplest possible example, if a given phenotype were due to homozygosity for gene *a* in one population, and for a non-allelic gene *b* in another population, hybridization of these two populations will, for most genetic models, result in a decrease in the frequency of the phenotype. Studies on "pure" Negro populations will be of great interest, since if the above suggestion is correct, then the total frequency of congenital malformation in such pure populations should be closer to Caucasian and Japanese values than is the case for the American Negro.

One measure of the value of a hypothesis is the research which it suggests. A critical evaluation of the genetic concept of congenital defect suggested in this paper requires that the organism chosen for testing the hypothesis be susceptible to selective breeding experiments, and, ideally, that the species be sufficiently well known genetically that the segregation of marked chromosomes can be followed. Neither of these conditions is met by man. Argument by analogy from experimental material is likely to be of importance here for some time to come. To the best of the author's knowledge, no one has attempted to analyze the genetic basis of an "unselected" series of malformations in any species. Because of the emphasis in the past on "clean" genetic characters, it seems quite likely that although many attempts have been made to establish strains of animals with particular congenital defects, as a rule only those strains have been preserved which responded most quickly to selection. Since the smaller the number of genes involved the more gratifying the response to selection, this will of course tend to give a biased view of the total picture.

Lerner (1954) has marshalled the evidence for the existence of homeostatic genetic systems in various animal species, and no attempt will be made here to duplicate that discussion. However, among recent investigators, the important contributions of Landauer (1947, 1953, 1955, 1956, and 1957) on malformations in the chicken are especially relevant to the present discussion. The chicken offers unusual advantages to the study of the role of genetic factors and their modification by environmental influences in the etiology of congenital malformations, since in addition to the fact that it is a relatively fast-breeding animal separated into many strains, the environment of the developing embryo may be manipulated in a variety of ways not possible for mammals, and the results of that manipulation also more easily observed than in mammals, where the *in utero* resorption, or at least autolysis, of defective embryos which die during development, and the tendency of some laboratory animals to devour defective young, introduces real problems. Strain differences among chickens in their responses to teratogenic agents can be readily demonstrated (Landauer, 1947,

1953). Strains which respond to a particular teratogenic agent with a high frequency of a particular defect are often found to exhibit spontaneously a relatively high frequency of that particular malformation (Landauer, 1955, 1956). Genetic analysis of one such malformation, the rumpless trait, suggested that the responsible gene or genes were widespread but kept from manifestation by equally widespread "suppressor" genes (Landauer, 1955). In discussing this, Landauer (1955) has written:

"If similar evidence can be obtained with other material, it should become possible to test, and perhaps verify the hypothesis that the occurrence of sporadic malformations with typical stock frequencies and with characteristic strain differences in response to experimental conditions are brought about by hereditary factors which ordinarily are insufficient to interfere with normal development, but which may become a part of the hereditary mechanism for polyfactorially transmitted traits."

The pertinence of these observations to the problem of human congenital malformations is obvious. In the light of the preceding observations, the question at once arises whether the "suppressor" genes are there solely to suppress the appearance of certain phenotypes—a point of view which if carried to its logical conclusion implies that a considerable proportion of the germ plasm is engaged in the "suppression" of a considerable other proportion—or whether, rather, both the "suppressor" and "suppressed" genes are there for a common reason, as elements in a homeostatic system involving many loci.

At this point we may return with profit to consider the significance of the tendency of major defects to be associated with one another. This association can be attributed to the action of genes with pleiotropic effects. However, the demonstration (p. 430) that these associations in many instances reflect the incidence of the specific defects concerned in the populations as a whole suggests an alternative interpretation. If we regard some congenital defects as being the result of certain zygotes receiving through segregation (either from simple genetic systems or from more complex homeostatic, polygenic systems) one or more genes of such a type that a threshold necessary to congenital defect is exceeded, then, as has been brought out previously, age-parity effects indicate the lability of this threshold. It seems reasonable to postulate that the individual's genetic constitution may also influence this threshold. One may accordingly argue that anencephalics and hydrocephalics also have harelip and/or cleft palate more often than normal infants, and in different populations in proportion to the frequency of harelip and/or cleft palate in the population, simply because the constellation of genes leading to anencephaly alters the threshold for the expression of the harelip gene-complex, a gene-complex which on the basis of the association figures would appear to be rather widespread. In point of fact, it is almost certainly not a matter of one gene constellation lowering the level of expression of another so much as an interaction phenomenon which alters the level of expression of both. We see here, then, some confirmation for the point of view adopted earlier in the attempt to reconcile the non-concordance as regards major defect in identical twins with the other evidence implicating genetic factors in the etiology of congenital defect. It has previously been noted that consanguinity effects seem particularly evident with respect to children with multiple malformations. Pursuing this same line of thought, it

may be postulated that the mutual lowering of the threshold of phenotypic expression postulated as an explanation for the association of multiple major defects is facilitated against the background of the greater homozygosity resulting from consanguineous marriage. If this viewpoint concerning the significance of the association of major defects is correct, it has important implications for the economy with which populations meet the problem of segregation from either simple or homeostatic, polymorphic genetic systems. This "synergism" of gene action implies that one defective individual may serve as the vehicle whereby a population eliminates the *potential* phenodevians resulting from the segregation of a number of different genetic systems. In the particular example under discussion, anencephaly is so lethal that the addition of a hare-lip in no way alters the likelihood of survival. With other, semi-lethal defects, however, the presence of two defects might well significantly alter the likelihood of survival and reproduction, by comparison with the situation when only one is present.

Numerous authors have remarked on the unusual sex ratios encountered in various series of specific defects (cf. Woolf, 1946). Thus, imperforate anus is notably more common in male infants, anencephaly in females. The question of the sex ratio in this material will be made the subject of a separate paper. Suffice it to say here that departures from equality with regard to the sexes affected can be interpreted as another manifestation of the interaction of different genetic systems invoked above to account for the association of major defects.

The need for appropriate studies on a suitable laboratory animal, if we are ever to understand the importance of homeostatic systems in the etiology of congenital defect, is clear and pressing. The need for further studies on man is equally clear. Thus, Penrose (1955) and Vogel (1956) have emphasized the extent to which studies of paternal age effects can delineate the role of mutation in such phenomena as congenital malformations. The findings in this particular study on this subject will be described later (Schull and Neel, in manuscript). It seems clear that by the judicious combination of this approach and the approaches described in the present communication, as well as careful follow-up studies on the reproductive behavior in individuals with congenital defect, there is every prospect of an early clarification of the existence and mode of action of genetic and non-genetic factors in the etiology of congenital defect. Inasmuch as the non-genetic factors responsible for the occasional phenotypic manifestation of what have been postulated to be widespread genotypes may range from a transitory exposure of the pregnant female to a noxious chemical to an unrecognized viral disease, the need for the team approach to this problem is obvious.

X. SUMMARY

1. The frequency of major congenital defects in Japanese infants born to non-consanguineous parents, as revealed by physical examination shortly after birth, was found to be 1.02 per cent among 64,569 births occurring in Hiroshima, Nagasaki, and Kure between the years 1948 and 1954.
2. Among a total of 9 twin pairs, 7 of like-sex, ascertained because of the occurrence of major congenital defect in one member of the pair, there were no instances of concordance as to the occurrence (or type) of defect.

3. Post-mortem examinations of 264 children who were stillborn or died during the neonatal period and who came to autopsy in Hiroshima without the clinical diagnosis of major defect revealed that 10.2 per cent of them had internal defects of major proportions.

4. Among 4,845 children born to consanguineous parents in these cities during this same period, 1.42 per cent were found to have major defect.

5. It is estimated that the total frequency of major congenital defect among all the Japanese infants comprising this sample (both those of consanguineous and non-consanguineous origin) would be 1.37 per cent, if all children who were stillborn or died during the neonatal period were subjected to a post-mortem examination.

6. Re-examination of 16,144 infants at age approximately 9 months revealed an additional 1.75 per cent of infants with major congenital defect, bringing the estimated total of major congenital defect to 3.12 per cent.

7. Evidence is presented indicating slight but significantly increased recurrence risks within a sibship where a child with a congenital malformation has been born, the risks being of a malformation-specific type.

8. Different major defects manifest a significant tendency to be positively associated with one another. It is suggested that the extent to which these associations occur reflects, but in a disproportionately positive manner, the frequencies of the specific defects in the population concerned.

9. From a comparison of these data with the available information on congenital malformations in Caucasian and Negro populations, it becomes apparent that the biological impact of congenital malformation is very similar for all populations where it has been measured accurately, far more so than for almost any other important cause of death, although from population to population, despite the similarity in the total impact of congenital malformations, there tend to be numerous differences in the frequency with which specific malformations occur. These facts plus the other lines of evidence just enumerated, are considered to point towards the possibility that a significant fraction of human congenital defects are the segregants (phenodeviants) resulting from the existence and functioning of complex (multi-local) genetic homeostatic systems, of the type particularly discussed by Lerner (1954). The existence of significant age-parity effects on the frequency of congenital defect raises the possibility of influencing to a considerable extent the phenotypic manifestations of these systems, but only at the risk of shifting long-established genetic equilibria.

REFERENCES

- ARESIN, N., AND SOMMER, K. H. 1950. Missbildungen und Umweltfaktoren. *Zbl. Gyn.* 72: 1329-1336.
- BAUER, K. H. AND BODE, W. 1940. Erbpathologie der Stützgewebe beim Menschen. *Handb. der Erbbiol. des Mensch.* 3: 105-334. Berlin: Julius Springer.
- BÖÖK, J. A. 1951. The incidence of congenital diseases and defects in a south Swedish population. *Acta Genet. et Stat. Med.* 2: 289-311.
- BÖÖK, J. A. 1957. Genetical investigations in a north Swedish population. *Ann. Human Genet.* 21: 191-221.
- BÖÖK, J. A. AND RAYNER, S. 1950. A clinical and genetical study of anencephaly. *Am. J. Human Genet.* 2: 61-84.

- CARTER, C. O. 1950. Maternal states in relation to congenital malformations. *J. Obst. Gyn. Brit. Empire* 57: 897-911.
- COFFEY, V. P. AND JESSOP, W. J. E. 1955. Congenital abnormalities. *Irish J. M. Sc.* 344: 30-48.
- CROW, J. F. 1958. Some possibilities for measuring selection intensities in man. *Human Biol.*, 30: 1-13.
- DAVIS, J. S. 1924. The incidence of congenital clefts of lip and palate. *Ann. Surg.* 80: 363-374.
- DEPORTE, J. V. AND PARKHURST, E. 1945. Congenital malformations and birth injuries among children born in New York State, outside of New York City, in 1940-42. *N. York State J. M.* 45: 1097-1100.
- DOBZHANSKY, TH. 1955. A review of some fundamental concepts and problems of population genetics. *C. S. H. Symp. on Quant. Biol.*, 20: 1-15.
- EHRAT, R. 1948. *Die Missbildungen der Neugeborenen an der Universitätsfrauen klinik Zürich 1921-1944*. Zürich: Villiger and Cie.
- FOGH-ANDERSEN, P. 1943. Inheritance of harelip and cleft palate. *Opera ex Domo Biologiae Hered. Human. Univ. Hafniensis* 4: 1-266.
- FRASER, F. C. AND BAXTER, H. 1954. The familial distribution of congenital clefts of the lip and palate. *Am. J. Surg.* 87: 656-659.
- GATES, R. R. 1946. *Human Genetics*. New York: Macmillan.
- GREENBERG, M., YANKAUER, A., KRUGMAN, S., OSBORN, J. J., WARD, R. S., AND DANCIS, J. 1949. The effect of smallpox vaccination during pregnancy on the incidence of congenital malformations. *Pediatrics* 3: 456-467.
- HANDFORTH, J. R. 1950. Polydactylism of hand in southern Chinese. *Anat. Rec.* 106: 119-125.
- HARRIS, L. E. AND STEINBERG, A. G. 1954. Abnormalities observed during the first six days of life in 8,716 live-born infants. *Pediatrics* 14: 314-326.
- HEGNAUER, H. 1951. Missbildungshäufigkeit und Gebäralter. *Geburtsch. & Frauenh.* 11: 777-792.
- HERTIG, A. T. AND ROCK, J. 1949. Series of potentially abortive ova recovered from fertile women prior to first missed menstrual period. *Am. J. Obst.* 58: 968-993.
- HINDSE-NIELSEN, S. 1938. Spina bifida—Prognose; Erbllichkeit. Eine klinische Studie. *Acta chir. scand.* 80: 525-578.
- HIRST, J. C. 1945. Monsters. *Cyclopedia of medicine, surgery, and specialties*. 10: 189-232. Philadelphia: F. A. Davis Co.
- INOUE, E. 1957. Frequency of multiple births in three cities of Japan. *Am. J. Human Genet.* 9: 317-320.
- KOMAI, T. 1934. *Pedigrees of hereditary diseases and abnormalities found in the Japanese race*. Kyoto: Komai.
- KOMAI, T. 1937. Studies on Japanese twins. I. Review of literature on twin studies in Japan. *Contributions to the genetics of the Japanese race*, No. 2. Kyoto: Komai.
- KOMAI, T. 1947. *Pedigrees of hereditary diseases and abnormalities found in the Japanese race (1934-1943)*. Tokyo: Hokuryukan.
- KRANTZ, H. C. AND HENDERSON, F. M. 1947. Relationship between maternal ancestry and incidence of cleft palate. *J. Speech Disord.* 12: 267-278.
- LANDAUER, W. 1947. Insulin-induced abnormalities of beak, extremities, and eyes in chickens. *J. Exp. Zool.* 105: 145-172.
- LANDAUER, W. 1953. Genetic and environmental factors in the teratogenic effects of boric acid on chicken embryos. *Genetics* 38: 216-228.
- LANDAUER, W. 1955. Recessive and sporadic rumplessness of fowl: effects on penetrance and expressivity. *Am. Natur.* 89: 35-38.
- LANDAUER, W. 1956. Hereditary and induced cross-beak of fowl. *J. Exp. Zool.* 132: 25-38.
- LANDAUER, W. 1957. Phenocopies and genotype, with special reference to sporadically-occurring developmental variants. *Am. Natur.* 91: 79-90.
- LANDTMAN, B. 1948. On the relationship between maternal conditions during pregnancy and congenital malformations. *Arch. Dis. Childh.* 23: 237-246.
- LENER, I. M. 1954. *Genetic homeostasis*. New York: Wiley.
- LILIENTHAL, A. M., PARKHURST, E., PATTON, R., AND SCHLESINGER, E. R. 1951. Accuracy of supplemental medical information on birth certificates. *U. S. Pub. Health Rep.* 66: 191-198.

- LUCY, R. E. 1949. A study of congenital malformations. *J. Lancet* 69: 80-81.
- MCINTOSH, R., MERRITT, K. K., RICHARDS, M. R., SAMUELS, M. H., AND BELLOWES, M. T. 1954. The incidence of congenital malformations: a study of 5,694 pregnancies. *Pediatrics* 14: 505-522.
- MCKEOWN, T. AND RECORD, R. G. 1951. Seasonal incidence of congenital malformations of the central nervous system. *Lancet* 1: 192-196.
- MCKEOWN, T., MACMAHON, B., AND RECORD, R. G. 1953. An investigation of 69 cases of exomphalos. *Am. J. Human Genet.* 5: 168-175.
- MACMAHON, B., PUGH, T. F., AND INGALLS, T. H. 1953. Anencephalus, spina bifida and hydrocephalus. *Brit. J. Social M.* 7: 211-219.
- MACMAHON, B., RECORD, R. G., AND MCKEOWN, T. 1951. Secular changes in the incidence of malformations of the central nervous system. *Brit. J. Social M.* 5: 254-258.
- MALL, F. P. 1917. On the frequency of localized anomalies in human embryos and infants at birth. *Am. J. Anat.* 22: 49-72.
- MALPAS, P. 1937. The incidence of human malformations and the significance of changes in the maternal environment in their causation. *J. Obst. Gyn. Brit. Empire* 44: 434-454.
- MITANI, S. 1943. Malformations of newborns. *Sanka to Fujinka.* 11: 345-356.
- MOORE, T. C. AND LAWRENCE, E. A. 1952. Congenital malformations of rectum and anus. I. Clinical features and surgical management in 120 cases. *Surgery.* 32: 352-366.
- MOORE, T. C. AND LAWRENCE, E. A. 1952. Congenital malformations of the rectum and anus. II. Associated anomalies encountered in a series of 120 cases. *Surg. Gyn. Obst.* 95: 281-288.
- MORTON, N. E. 1958. Empiric risks in consanguineous marriage. Birth weight, gestation time, and measurements of infants. *Am. J. Human Genet.*, 10: 344-349.
- MORTON, N. E., CROW, J. F., AND MULLER, H. J. 1956. An estimate of the mutational damage in man from data on consanguineous marriages. *Proc. Nat. Acad. Sc.* 42: 855-863.
- MURPHY, D. P. 1947. *Congenital malformations: A study of parental characteristics with special reference to the reproductive process.* Philadelphia: Lippincott.
- National Office of Vital Statistics. 1956. *Relation of weight at birth to cause of death and age at death in neonatal period. United States Early 1950*, Washington: U. S. National Office of Vital Statistics Special Report, Vol. 39, No. 6.
- NAUJOKS. 1938. Entstehung und Behandlung der Fehlbildungen und Geburtsverletzungen bei Neugeborenen. *Arch. Gyn.* 166: 445-455.
- NEEL, J. V. 1957. Genetics and human congenital malformations. *Pediatrics* 19: 749-754.
- NEEL, J. V. AND SCHULL, W. J. 1956. *The effect of exposure to the atomic bombs on pregnancy termination in Hiroshima and Nagasaki.* Washington: National Academy of Sciences-National Research Council, Publ. No. 461.
- NEWTON, L. AND MCLEAN, T. 1947. Microcephaly in three successive pregnancies. *Conn. State Med. J.* 11: 617-619.
- NOWAK, J. 1950. Häufigkeit der Missgeburten in den Nachkriegsjahren 1945-1949. *Zbl. Gyn.* 72 1313-1328.
- OHKURA, K. 1956. Clinical genetics of polydactylism. *Jap. J. Human Genet.* 1: 11-23.
- PENROSE, L. S. 1946. Familial data on 144 cases of anencephaly, spina bifida and congenital hydrocephaly. *Ann. Eugen.* 13: 73-99.
- PENROSE, L. S. 1951. Heredity and environment in causation of foetal malformation. *Practitioner* 166: 429-435.
- PENROSE, L. S. 1955. Parental age and mutation. *Lancet* 2: 312-313.
- PENROSE, L. S. 1957. Genetics of anencephaly. *J. Mental Def. Res.* 1: 4-15.
- POLMAN, A. 1951. Anencephaly, spina bifida and hydrocephaly. *Genetica* 25: 29-78.
- PRINDLE, R. A., INGALLS, T. H., AND KIRKWOOD, S. B. 1955. Maternal hydramnios and congenital anomalies of the central nervous system. *N. England J. M.* 252: 555-561.
- RECORD, R. G. AND MCKEOWN, T. 1949. Congenital malformations of the central nervous system. I. A survey of 930 cases. *Brit. J. Social M.* 3: 183-219.
- RECORD, R. G. AND MCKEOWN, T. 1950. Congenital malformations of the central nervous system. II. Maternal reproductive history and familial incidence. *Brit. J. Social M.* 4: 26-50.

- RECORD, R. G. AND McKEOWN, T. 1951. Congenital malformations of the central nervous system. Data on sixty-nine pairs of twins. *Ann. Eugen.* 15: 285-292.
- SANDERS, J. 1934. Inheritance of harelip and cleft palate. *Genetica* 15: 433-510.
- SCHULL, W. J. 1958. Empirical risks in consanguineous marriages: sex ratio, malformation, and viability. *Am. J. Human Genet.* 10: 294-343.
- SJÖGREN, T. AND LARSSON, T. 1949. Microphthalmos and anophthalmos with or without coincident oligophrenia. *Acta psychiat. neur.*, Suppl. 56.
- SMITH, R. L. 1956. Recorded and expected mortality among the Japanese of the United States and Hawaii, with special reference to cancer. *J. Nat. Cancer Inst.* 17: 459-473.
- STEVENSON, S. S., WORCESTER, J., AND RICE, R. G. 1950. 677 congenitally malformed infants and associated gestational characteristics. I. General characteristics. *Pediatrics* 6: 37-50.
- SUTTER, J. AND TABAH, L. 1952. Effets de la consanguinité de l'endogamie. *Population* 7: 249-266.
- SUTTER, J. AND TABAH, L. 1953. Structure de la mortalité dans les familles consanguines. *Population* 8: 511-526.
- VOGEL, F. 1956. Über die Prüfung von Modellvorstellungen zur spontanen Mutabilität an menschlichem Material. *Zschr. menschl. Vererb.* 33: 470-491.
- WALLACE, H. M., BAUMGARTNER, L., AND RICH, H. 1953. Congenital malformations and birth injuries in New York City. *Pediatrics* 12: 525-534.
- WARKANY, J. 1958. The need for parental counselling in pediatrics. *Eugen. Quart.* 5: 4-8.
- WOOLF, B. 1946. Vital statistics of stillbirths and neonatal deaths. *Brit. M. Bull.* 4: 170-173.
- World Health Organization. 1956. Congenital malformations. *Epidem. Vital Stat. Rep.* 9: 410-432.
- WORM, M. 1952. Über die Häufigkeit der Missbildungen an der Univ.-Frauenklinik Greifswald von 1930 bis 1950. *Geburtsh. & Frauenh.* 12: 443-447.

Consanguineous Marriages in the Chicago Region¹

HERMAN M. SLATIS, RAYMOND H. REIS, AND ROBERT E. HOENE

*Division of Biological and Medical Research, Argonne National Laboratory, Lemont, Illinois, and
Department of Biology, Marquette University, Milwaukee, Wisconsin*

AMONG THE PROBLEMS in the study of human genetics is the appraisal of the "load of mutations" that is carried by an average man. The children of a consanguineous marriage will have a greater than average chance of receiving the same rare recessive gene from both of their parents. This situation occurs because the common ancestors of the parents might have carried and transmitted to both parents various rare genes. In this paper we will estimate from the increase of deaths and abnormalities in consanguineous families the average number of rare recessive genes present in a human being.

The study of consanguinity has a long history, with its scientific aspects going back a century to the work of Bemiss (1858). Bemiss clearly saw that his data were influenced by selection, that is, that he would be told of the children of consanguineous persons more frequently if they were abnormal than if they were normal. Since that time, various authors have attempted to avoid this type of bias. Mitchell (1865) employed both of the methods that have since proven successful for others: (1) he made a study of all marriages in a given population, locating the consanguineous ones in that manner, and (2) he studied the ancestry of all persons with a certain ailment (lunacy) in a large area.

In the Roman Catholic Church, close consanguinity is an impediment to marriage. A dispensation is required before an ecclesiastically valid marriage is possible. Utilizing this fact, Orel (1935) introduced a refinement of Mitchell's first method by locating consanguineous marriages through the records of dispensations in the Roman Catholic Archdiocese of Vienna. Similar investigations have been carried out in France by Sutter and Tabah (1952) using the records of the Dioceses of Blois and of Vannes.

SOURCES OF THE DATA

This study has been made with the help of the records of the Roman Catholic Archdiocese of Chicago. Records of dispensations from the impediment of consanguinity to marriage (*impedimentum consanguinitatis in gradu secundo*), have been obtained for the twenty years between 1936 and early 1956. Information on 239 marriages was gathered in this manner. Of these, 78, or one-third of the families, were not available to us because either, as in five cases, they refused an interview, or they are known to have moved to another part of the country, or else their present whereabouts are unknown.

Received May 6, 1958.

¹ This work was performed under the auspices of the U. S. Atomic Energy Commission.

Not all of the remainder of the marriages have proven useful for this study. Because of the small numbers concerned and the loss of information with increasing distance of relationship, the 17 families in which the relationship was more distant than that of first cousins have been omitted. In 12 additional families the relationship was one of affinity (relationship through marriage), rather than consanguinity.

In 23 marriages there was little likelihood of children from the outset because of the advanced age of one or both of the participants. These have been omitted, as was one case in which the exceedingly poor health of the wife probably precluded consummation of the marriage. Seven additional cases were referred to an interviewer by their pastors at the time that the pastors were being consulted about cases in the Archdiocesan files. Because their irregular ascertainment probably does not bias the pertinent information about them, these cases have been included in this study.

In many cases, the marriage ceremony had been a religious validation of a previously contracted civil marriage. We decided to limit this work to the consideration of marriages contracted since 1920, as many of the data analyzable in this investigation (e.g., medical care of children) were very different after World War I from what they had been in the years previous to it. Fortunately, only six families had to be discarded because their civil marriage took place prior to 1920.

All subsequent statements are based on the remaining 109 consanguineous families. Of these, 106 are marriages between first cousins, one is a marriage between double first cousins, and there is one uncle-niece and one aunt-nephew marriage. Among the 107 consanguineous families for which adequate data exist, 25 had a civil marriage at least one year prior to the religious validation of the marriage and in five additional cases they lived together as man and wife for some time without formal marriage.

During the interview of each consanguineous family, a brief description was made of the sibships of the husband and wife. A control interview was then arranged with one of the married sibs. To decrease selection in choosing the control, preference was given to an interview with a sister of the wife, and 50 controls of this type were obtained. Sometimes the wife did not have a married sister in the Chicago area, hence there were 32 additional controls where a sib of the husband or brother of the wife was used. In one instance, the control is a nephew of the wife. This gives a total of 83 control families. Most of the 26 other families did not contain sibs who could be used as controls. In a few cases, the consanguineous couples requested us not to derive a control from their immediate relatives.

The children of consanguineous marriages will be referred to as consanguineous children. The children of control marriages will be referred to as control children. The control and consanguineous children are related to each other both as first and as second cousins (e.g., if the consanguineous and control wives are sisters, then their children are first cousins. In this event, the husband in the consanguineous family is a first cousin of the wife in the control family and through this relationship the children are second cousins.). Because of the close relationship, the two groups of children are likely to represent a similar socio-economic status, which, it is hoped, would be reflected in similar medical care.

The interviews were carried out in the homes of the families concerned. The interviewers (R.H.R. and R.E.H.) are Catholic priests. They introduced themselves as priests and pointed out the statistical nature of the study and the fact that only they would know the source of the information. Almost without exception, they received full cooperation from the families.

For one consanguineous family the interview was conducted by mail. Information on another family was obtained from the parents and a sister of the husband. The information on one control family was supplied by the consanguineously married woman, who described her sister's family. These three families live in other parts of the country. Thus, for only one consanguineous and only one control family was there a failure to get information directly from one of the parents.

In general, the control couples were interviewed about a year after the consanguineous couples.

For some of the data, a special control population has been derived from that portion of the records of Cook County, Illinois, which concerns the city of Chicago. Selection was made of couples married during 1936 whose last name begins with the letter *A* and for whom there was an indication that the marriage had been performed by a Catholic priest. The distribution of consanguineously married couples by national origin probably is not random within the Catholic population of Chicago, as will be noted later. Family names beginning with the letter *A* have similar biases with respect to national origin. Birth records were searched for the succeeding nine years and the 133 families for which a subsequent first birth has been recorded have been used for certain items of information. This control group will be referred to as the county-records control.

RESULTS

Statistics of consanguineous marriages

The relatively low frequency of consanguineous marriages currently taking place in the United States may be seen from studies of Woolf *et al* (1956), who found somewhat less than one first-cousin marriage per thousand among Mormons and their non-Mormon relatives in the period since 1940. Their data indicate that over the past two centuries the frequency has declined with some regularity from a value about ten times the present rate. About half of the decrease has taken place in the last half century. Statistics do not appear to be available on the frequency of first-cousin marriage among American Roman Catholics relative to the population as a whole.

In figure 1 are given the numbers of marriages between first cousins observed each year since 1936. The year when first married is given as the year of marriage (if civil marriage preceded religious marriage), or, in the four pertinent cases, the year in which cohabitation without any marriage ceremony began. This method has been employed on the assumption that almost all of these marriages would have been under religious auspices from the beginning if it were not for the fact of consanguinity. Data on the number of marriages commencing prior to 1936 are incomplete and therefore have not been presented. Also shown in figure 1 for certain years are the

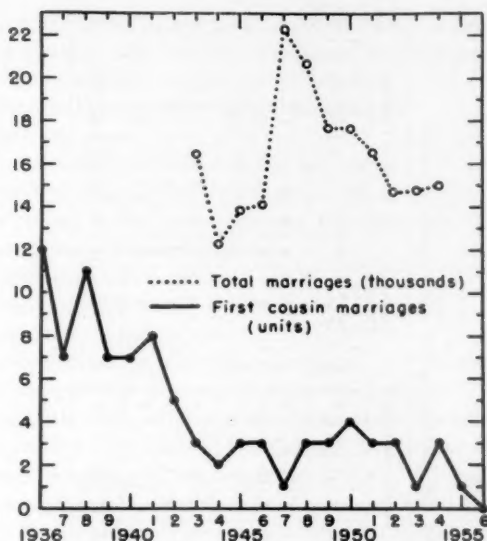


FIG. 1. The observed number of first-cousin marriages of the type discussed in this paper and the thousands of all marriages performed under the auspices of the Archdiocese of Chicago, Illinois, 1936-1956.

thousands of marriage ceremonies performed (dotted line) under the auspices of the Archdiocese of Chicago, as listed in *The Official Catholic Directory* (1943-1954). The first-cousin marriages are underrepresented because of the factors which militate against a religious ceremony for them and also as a result of the fact that not all first-cousin marriages have been included here (marriages involving elderly persons, and untraced and un interviewed couples have been omitted). Figure 1 is so drawn that agreement of the two lines would indicate a frequency of one-tenth of one per cent for first-cousin marriages. Allowing for some additional cases to correct for underrepresentation, it appears that first-cousin marriages of the type discussed in this paper were at a level of less than one-tenth of one per cent at the beginning of this period and that they now are less frequent than one-twentieth of one per cent of all marriages in this Archdiocese.

National origins

Table 1 lists the major nationality groups represented among these consanguineous marriages, the nature of the consanguinity, and the number of liveborn children in each marriage. The marriages have been listed in the nationality category that provided the common ancestry. The "Other" group includes families of which there are three French or French-Canadian, two Mexican, one Puerto Rican, one Lebanese, one Norwegian, one Negro, one "old American" and two of unascertained national origin. Also shown in table 1 is the relationship between the consanguineous marriage

TABLE 1. NATIONALITY DATA AND NUMBER OF LIVEDBORN CHILDREN AMONG THE CONSANGUINEOUS AND CONTROL FAMILIES

National origin	Type of consanguineous marriage*						Liveborn children						Control relationship*						Control Spouse of other National Origin	Liveborn Children								
	Total					other	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	Total	1	2	3	4		Other	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	8
Italian	45	7	16	8	12	U-N, A-N	9	11	17	6	2	—	—	35	5	21	3	5	1	8	4	8	17	5	1	—	—	
Polish	18	5	5	4	4	U-N, A-N	5	5	4	2	—	2	—	15	1	10	2	2	—	4	1	5	3	4	2	—	—	
Other East Euro- pean	8	2	2	1	—	1 double first 2 unknown	—	3	3	1	1	—	—	3	2	1	—	—	—	—	2	—	1	—	—	—	—	
German	13	3	5	5	—		2	1	6	2	—	2	—	11	—	9	—	2	—	9	1	2	2	1	1	2	1	
Irish	13	3	5	3	2		3	1	4	2	—	3	—	9	2	4	1	2	—	7	2	1	5	—	1	—	—	
Other	12	3	6	1	2		1	2	2	3	2	1	1	10	1	5	1	3	—	7	2	—	5	2	1	—	—	
Totals	109	23	39	22	20	5	20	23	36	16	5	8	1	83	11	50	7	14	1	35	12	16	33	12	6	1	2	1

* See text for explanation of code.

and its control, the number of marriages in which the control propositus married a person of another national origin, and the number of liveborn children in each marriage. The type of consanguineous marriage is coded as:

- (1) the husband's father and wife's father are brothers
- (2) their mothers are sisters
- (3) the husband's father and wife's mother are sibs
- (4) the husband's mother and wife's father are sibs

The controls are related to the consanguineous families as the families of:

- (1) the consanguineous husband's brother
- (2) the consanguineous wife's sister
- (3) the consanguineous husband's sister
- (4) the consanguineous wife's brother

For the aunt-nephew marriage, the only satisfactory control was one of her other nephews, which accounts for the remaining control family.

It is possible that the high frequency of persons of Italian ancestry (who appear to form a much smaller proportion of the Catholic population of Chicago) is a reflection of the high frequency of consanguinity in Italy (Adamo, 1952).

It will be observed in table 1 that type 2 consanguineous marriages are about twice as frequent as those of any other type, the variation from a uniform frequency being significant ($\chi^2 = 8.85$, 3 d.f., $P < .05$). The observed frequencies of the four types of marriage are roughly the same for Italians and non-Italians ($\chi^2 = 4.23$, 3 d.f., $P > .05$, for Italian vs. non-Italian couples for the four types of first-cousin marriage). The other nationality groups do not show striking departures from the general pattern. The frequencies of the various types of marriage may be compared with those cited by Morton (1955). The excess of type 2 marriages is similar to that shown for the Japanese and Austrian data, but an excess of type 4 marriages has not been observed by us.

Most of the consanguineously married persons were born in the United States. In eight marriages both parties were born in another country, in 21 cases only the husband was born abroad, and in 13 cases only the wife was born abroad. Among the controls, eight couples were both born abroad, in 11 cases only the husband was born abroad, and in two cases only the wife was born abroad. The correlation between sibs in the control and the consanguineous groups and the selection for residence of controls in the Chicago area vitiate any statistical analysis on the proportion of foreign-born individuals in the two groups. Furthermore, an analysis with respect to the proportion of foreign born of marriageable age in the United States would be inadequate with the data that are available.

Marital status

In the consanguineous families, men of 29.4 ± 6.1 years of age (mean \pm standard deviation) married women of 24.6 ± 5.2 years of age (based on 108 families). Among the control families marriage is earlier, men of 26.8 ± 4.8 years having married women of 22.8 ± 4.0 years (based on 82 families). The value of t for the difference between the mean age at marriage for each sex is highly significant ($P < .01$), being 3.29 for the men and 2.68 for the women. The analysis has not been made with any correc-

tion for the skewing due to the occurrence of a long tail toward the older individuals. The median age at marriage is slightly less in all groups, but the difference in age at marriage remains at 1.8 years for the women, though the mean difference, 2.6 years, decreases to a difference of 2.3 years in the median for the men.

The correlation between the ages of husband and wife at time of marriage is .67 for the consanguineous couples and .57 for the controls. The difference between these values is not significant. In about ten per cent of both groups the husband is younger than the wife.

Among the consanguineous families, four persons had previously been married. One man had a childless civil marriage, one man had been widowed with one child, one woman had been widowed with one child, and one woman had a previous marriage with one child. In an additional case, one of the women is raising an illegitimate child born before her marriage. Among the controls, the first marriage of the *propositus* has been used. The spouses of these *propositi* include one woman and two men who have previously been married but who did not have any children, one woman with a child by a previous marriage, and one woman with an illegitimate child born prior to marriage.

Among the 109 consanguineous families, seven marriages have been terminated by separation or divorce and seven by the death of one of the spouses. Among the 83 controls, six have been terminated by separation or divorce and seven by death. For all four of these groups of terminated marriages, about half of the families concerned were still within the age period during which one or more additional children might have been anticipated.

Not all of these investigated families have completed their child-bearing period. Forty of the consanguineous women and 27 of the control women have had a pregnancy terminate within the six years preceding the interview, which is an indication that a moderate proportion of the families will probably have one or more additional children. To the extent that abnormal children are positively correlated with parental age or birth rank, this failure to have complete families will introduce a bias into these observations so that the observed proportion of abnormal children may be a bit below the true proportion for these families.

Pregnancy

During the interview, each woman was asked about her children, and, at a later stage of the interview, about any dead children or lost pregnancies. The informant's statements about miscarriages or stillbirths have been used without question, although by some definitions a few of the miscarriages might be termed stillbirths.

Tables 2 and 3 indicate the pregnancy wastage in the consanguineous and control families, respectively. The families listed above the stepped line are those in which all pregnancies have resulted in live births. Seventeen consanguineously married women have not had any pregnancies, 68 have had a liveborn child at each pregnancy, and 24 have lost one or more pregnancies. All pregnancy losses were miscarriages except for three stillbirths. One woman had five pregnancies of which one was a live birth, one a stillbirth, and three were miscarriages, and one woman had one liveborn child and two stillbirths. Among the controls, 11 women have had no

TABLE 2. THE NUMBER OF PREGNANCIES AND LIVE BIRTHS AMONG THE CONSANGUINEOUS FAMILIES

6								1
5						4	1	3
4				2	2	1	—	
3			11	5	—	—	—	
2		31	2	2	—	1	—	
1	20	1	1	—	1	—	—	
0	17	2	—	1	—	—	—	
	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7

TABLE 3. THE NUMBER OF PREGNANCIES AND LIVE BIRTHS AMONG THE CONTROL FAMILIES

8												1
7												—
6							2					—
5						1						—
4				5	1							—
3			8	3	1							—
2		28	3	1	—	1						—
1		12	3	1	—	—						—
0	11	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11

pregnancies, 53 have had a live birth at each pregnancy, and 19 have lost one or more pregnancies. Of the lost pregnancies, a stillbirth occurred to one of the women who lost one of two pregnancies. For one of the women who lost one of seven pregnancies, the loss was of a stillborn child, twin to a premature infant who died soon after birth.

The frequency of families in which the female has never been pregnant is .1560 (17/109) among the consanguineous and .1325 (11/83) among the controls. These frequencies do not differ significantly. However, the analysis of the data is improved by considering only those childless marriages for which the length of marriage has been sufficient to show that children are not likely to occur. Although 15 of the sterile consanguineous couples have been married and remained together for ten or more years, only five of the sterile control couples have been married this long. Correcting for the incompletely observed couples, 15 of 107 consanguineous couples have not had any pregnancies, whereas only 5 of 77 control couples have not had any pregnancies. This difference is not significant ($\chi^2 = 1.90$, 1 d.f., $P > .05$). All χ^2 tests with one degree of freedom have been corrected for continuity. Many of the parents stated that they had heard that consanguinity has deleterious effects on the children. The extent to which these beliefs may have affected the fertility of these families is unknown. Most of the sterile families have expressed great regret over their sterility.

It is possible that the sterility observed has been conditioned by the age at mar-

riage. As previously noted, a number of marriages have been omitted from consideration because of the age of the contracting parties. These have included all sterile marriages in which the wife was at least 36 years old at the time of marriage. Also omitted was one marriage in which the husband was described as too old to have children. Even though these cases had been removed, the median age at marriage of the sterile women was about two years greater in each group than the median age at marriage of those women who have become pregnant. These differences are not significant.

A small bias toward early marriage is effected by the marriage of women who become pregnant prior to marriage. The marriage and birth data in the county-records control may aid in understanding the magnitude of the effect of premarital pregnancy on marriage fertility. In seven of the 133 cases, a child was born within the first seven months of marriage. This suggests that for the population being studied in this paper the frequency of pregnancy at the time of marriage is of the order of five per cent. This could account for only a small difference between fertile and sterile women in age at marriage. Furthermore, the small number of sterile women dealt with in this report does not indicate with any certainty that the apparent lateness of their marriage is other than a chance deviation.

Twenty-three of the consanguineous women have had a total of 36 miscarriages. Thus .2500 of the 92 fertile women have had one or more miscarriages and .1452 of the total of 248 pregnancies have resulted in miscarriage. There have been 25 miscarriages among a total of 17 control women. This gives one or more miscarriages among .2361 of the 72 fertile women and .1289 of the total of 194 pregnancies have ended in miscarriage. By both criteria the differences are slightly in favor of the control women, but are not significant. *If* there is a correlation between miscarriage frequency and age, the slightly greater age at marriage of the consanguineous women might account for the differences observed. The woman's statement as to the approximate age of the fetus at the time of the miscarriage has been used in the compilation of table 4.

The three stillbirths observed among the consanguineous families do not differ significantly from the two stillbirths observed among the control families.

We have previously suggested that the existence of very early fetal deaths could profitably be looked for in investigations into consanguineous marriages (Slati and Reis, 1956). If there is a class of lethal genes which acts so soon after conception that the fact of conception is not even recognized, this might be observed as a delay in the average time between marriage and the birth of the first child or as an increase in the interval between the births of two children of adjacent birth rank. Because of the difficulty of gathering information on the pregnancies resulting in other than liveborn children, only live births have been considered. For firstborn children, correction must be made by the omission of those born before the eighth

TABLE 4. LENGTH OF GESTATION OF MISCARRIAGES

Months.....	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	Unknown	Total
Consanguineous	2	8	17	4	1	1	2	1	36
Controls	5	5	9	3	—	2	—	1	25

month of marriage. Among the consanguineous families, adequate data exist for 71 firstborn children. The median time to first birth is 17.7 months. Sixty-five control families can be used for this study. The median time to first birth is 23.7 months. These values cannot be considered as differing significantly. It should be noted that, contrary to expectation, the consanguineous group had the shorter median time to first birth. In the county-records control, the 126 qualifying families showed a median of 21.5 months between marriage and the birth of their first child. This interval is between the values observed for the two interviewed groups.

The difficulties associated with establishing the date of marriage do not exist for the time interval between the birth of the first and the second child. The 64 consanguineous families supplying adequate data show 27.5 months between the first two liveborn children, whereas among the 55 related controls the first two children are separated by an interval of 36.5 months. Here again, the difference is not great enough to be considered as other than chance variation and it is in the direction contrary to that expected. Thus, the search for early lethals is negative.

Liveborn children

The consanguineous couples have had a total of 209 liveborn children of which 107 have been boys and 102 girls. The 167 liveborn control children include 90 boys and 77 girls. The sex ratio in the two groups is very similar ($\chi^2 = .17$, 1 d.f., $P > .05$) and there is no significant difference from the usually reported sex ratio for a U. S. white population (51.5 per cent boys). The numbers of children per fertile family are almost identical, being 2.27 for the consanguineous and 2.32 for the controls (note that many families are not yet complete, so that the true family size may be somewhat greater).

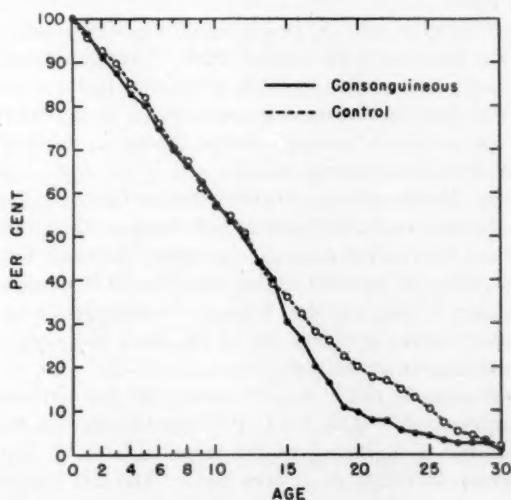


FIG. 2. The percentage of living consanguineous and control children who exceeded a given age at the time of interview.

Figure 2 is a representation of the age of the living children at the time of interview. A cumulative graph has been used so that the proportion of children that are as great or greater than any given age may be read directly (e.g., about 70 per cent of the children in each group are seven years old or older). Up to the age of 14, the two curves agree very well. Thus, for conditions with an age of onset less than 14, the proportion of each group that has passed through this period is the same. About one-third of the consanguineous marriages took place between 1936 and 1938, and because of this, about 30 per cent of the consanguineous children were between their 14th and 19th birthdays at the time of interview. The control families, having married a bit before or a bit later than their sibs, have their children more evenly spaced in this period. Since almost no observation in this paper is dependent upon conditions with an age of onset greater than the 14th birthday, this difference is of little consequence. The difference indicates, however, that a greater percentage of the control children was born over 20 years ago, and, to the extent that medical techniques were improving during that period, the control children experienced a slightly greater risk of childhood death than did the consanguineous children.

Infantile and childhood death

Seventeen of the consanguineous children have died. Four died within the first week of life and the other 13 died at various ages up to ten years. None of these deaths has been attributed to accidental causes other than injury at birth. In addition, one consanguineous child is known to have died after the interview (age 20). Death was attributed to a brain hemorrhage, and a minor injury received several years earlier has been implicated as a contributory factor. This death is not included in this study. Only four of the control children have died, three on the day of birth and one at the age of one year.

These deaths are listed in table 5. Death certificates were sought for all of them and were found for those noted by a check mark. A further check mark indicates that an autopsy was recorded on the death certificate. In those cases for which a death certificate was observed, the remarks are based on its statements except where otherwise noted. Except for the neonatal deaths, the age at death is not accurately known if the death certificate was not found.

The case of cystic fibrosis and von Gierke's disease (glycogen storage disease of the liver) are attributable to the action of recessive genes. The sixth child in family 11 died of a condition described as muscular dystrophy. Although the autopsy record for the fifth child makes no mention of this condition, it is possible that the first, fifth, and sixth children in family 11 died because of homozygosity for the same gene. It is likely that other deaths were also due to the effect of specific recessive genes, but this is not ascertainable at this time.

The observed difference in death rate, 17 among 209 live births as opposed to 4 among 167, is significant ($\chi^2 = 4.76$, 1 d.f., $P < .05$). In addition to this, one of the consanguineous children is moribund, as will be noted later, so that the frequency of death in this group is certain to go even higher. The fact that the 17 observed deaths represent only 12 families may be indicative of non-randomness with respect to mortality. Non-randomness of this type would be expected on genetic grounds,

TABLE 5. DEATHS OF LIVERBORN CHILDREN

Consanguinity	Family	Live births	Miscarriages	Stillbirths	Birth rank	Sex	Death certificate	Autopsy	Age				Year of death	Cause of death stated on the death certificate, and remarks
									Years	Months	Days			
+	1	2	0	0	1	F	✓	—	0	1	1		1951	Peritonitis due to bowel obstruction and adhesions. Surgery performed.
+	2	2	0	0	1	F	✓	—	5	5	4		1956	Cardiac failure due to cystic fibrosis, pancreatic and pulmonary.
+	3	2	0	0	2	F	—	—	2	6	—		1954	Parents state child had cerebral palsy as a result of birth injury.
+	4	3	1	0	2	F	✓	✓	0	9	19		1949	Pertussis, bronchopneumonia, diarrhea.
+	5	4	0	0	3	M	✓	✓	0	0	1		1950	Congenital pulmonary atelectasis. Parents state infant had harelip; premature.
+	6	4	2	0	1	F	✓	✓	0	0	4		1956	Bronchopneumonia. Parents state infant was spastic.
+	7	5	0	0	1	M	✓	—	1	5	25		1925	Inanition and cachexia. Premature. No malformations.
+	8	2	0	0	1	M	—	—	0	0	1		1938	Left lobar pneumonia. Contributory: myocarditis.
+	9	5	0	0	3	M	✓	✓	0	1	4		1947	Cardiac failure due to marasmus due to congenital glandular dystrophy. Operations for congenital cataract. Parents state child did not speak.
+	10	5	1	0	1	F	✓	—	3	1	9		1941	Parents state there was a brain injury at birth.
+	11	6	1	0	1	F	—	—	1	—	—		1939	Inanition due to von Gierke's disease involving liver, kidney and heart.
+	12	2	0	0	2	F	✓	✓	10	1	5		1950	Bronchopneumonia due to measles.
—	13	2	0	0	2	F	✓	—	0	9	28		1949	Parents state child had convulsions and that all teeth erupted simultaneously.
—	14	4	0	0	2	M	—	—	0	7	12		1956	Organic heart disease of five hours duration.
—	15	6	0	1	3	F	✓	—	0	0	4		1943	Bronchopneumonia.
—	16	2	0	0	2	M	✓	—	0	0	0		1946	Muscular dystrophy. Parents state convulsions occurred.
—	17	2	0	0	2	F	✓	—	0	0	0		1940	Fusion of pulmonary artery and aorta; interventricular septum defect; large patent foramen ovale.
—	18	2	0	0	2	F	✓	—	0	0	0		1946	Intracranial hemorrhage (birth injury).
—	19	2	0	0	2	M	✓	—	0	0	0		1946	Cause not known.
—	20	2	0	0	2	M	✓	—	0	0	0		1946	Premature, placenta partialis. Parents state infant was twin to a stillborn male.
—	21	2	0	0	2	M	✓	—	0	11	22		1939	Bronchopneumonia following a cold and bronchitis.

but an adequate analysis of it awaits a greater number of cases. There is, to some extent, a self-augmenting feature in this non-randomness, since early deaths may play a role in bringing forth more children as replacements (see, for example, Glass, 1950). Thus, the last child in family 11 was born after the deaths of three of her sibs, and it may be relevant that this, the consanguineous family with the largest number of liveborn children (six), has never had more than four living children at any time. Also, the frequency of death among the consanguineous families having four or five liveborn children is greater than among the smaller families.

The male:female ratio of 6:11 among the dead consanguineous children does not differ significantly from 1:1. As will be seen among children with serious ailments it is the boys who are more frequently affected.

Abnormalities and ailments

The various infrequently occurring abnormalities and ailments of the living children have been listed in tables 6 and 7. Thirty-one of the consanguineous children are listed (no child is listed twice), but only 16 of the control children have been found to have complaints of a similar nature ($\chi^2 = 2.55$, 1 d.f., $P > .05$, not significant). The male:female ratio is 23:8 for the consanguineous and 9:7 for the controls. If the listing had been limited to those children whose abnormalities have seriously interfered with the processes of a normal life, eight of the consanguineous children (all boys) would be included but none of the controls ($P = .007$ by Fisher's exact method, significant, that a deviation of this magnitude will be found in this direction). The tables are divided into (1) ailments requiring special care over a long period of time, (2) less serious ailments, and (3) uncommon infections and their sequelae. Only the last two categories occur among the control children. Except for the child who is deaf, there is little evidence concerning the recessive nature of the ailments. This listing may, however, in conjunction with others, prove useful in establishing the role of recessive inheritance of certain of these ailments. Even in the case of the deaf child there is the possibility that the other conditions that he displays may be pleiotropic effects of the gene responsible for the deafness.

The similarity of available medical treatment may be investigated by a determination of the frequency of more routine medical procedures. Among the living consanguineous children, 76 have had tonsillectomies, 3 have had appendectomies, and 10 others have had both of these operations (40, 2, and 5 per cent, respectively). Among the controls, these values are 69, 6, and 7 (42, 4, and 4 per cent, respectively). These operations have been slightly more frequent among the controls. The differences are not statistically significant. The only unusual occurrence among these cases is that a (living) female in family 11 (see table 5) is noted as having had double pneumonia after her appendectomy at age 7 weeks.

When the incidence of broken bones was used as an impartial index of accidental occurrences, inquiry revealed that 13 of the consanguineous children have each had one fracture; nine of the control children have had a single fracture and one additional control has had three fractures. Thus, children with broken bones occur in almost the exact ratio as the numbers of the two classes of children. No case of unusual bone fragility has been observed.

TABLE 6. AILMENTS AND ABNORMALITIES OF CONSANGUINEOUS LIVING CHILDREN

M	F	Complaint
1		Hydrocephaly (age 3, not expected to survive longer).
1		Deaf. Also has hernia; an undescended testis.
1		Blind (infectious etiology?)
1		Poor heart and respiratory function (in a nursing home).
1		Mentally retarded.
2		Cerebral palsy and leg abnormalities (brothers, there are indications that Rh incompatibility was responsible).
1		Rheumatic fever (severe case with frequent hospitalization).
1		Bilateral hernia.
	1	Hernia.
	1	Cleft palate.
1		Defective hearing.
1		Enlarged thymus (fed intravenously for a period).
1		Pyloric spasm (?)
1		Pityriasis rubra pilaris.
1		Osgood-Schlatter disease.
	1	Nervous eczema (neurodermatitis?).
	1	Partial removal of a kidney.
1		Convulsions in infancy.
1		Mastoid operation.
	1	Rheumatic fever.
4	3	Pneumonia (two males have also had convulsions).
2		Polio (one child now has an abnormal spinal curvature).
1		Spinal meningitis.
Total	23	8

TABLE 7. AILMENTS AND ABNORMALITIES OF CONTROL LIVING CHILDREN

M	F	Complaint
1		Congenital pilonidal cyst.
1		Gall bladder disease.
	1	Cleft palate.
	1	Congenital cataract.
2		Hernia.
1		"Cysts on chest."
1		"Gland trouble in the neck."
	1	Nervous eczema (neurodermatitis?).
	1	Defective eye muscle.
	1	Psoriasis.
2		Pneumonia (one of these children was affected twice).
	1	Mastoid operation.
1		Polio.
	1	Spinal meningitis.
Total	9	7

With minor exceptions, schooling is essentially a function of age up to about the age of 16. Official school records have not been obtained for these children. Of the 21 consanguineous children who have reached the age of 19 (which is a convenient age for ascertaining the likelihood that higher education will be pursued), five have

taken some college work. Of the 36 control children aged 19 or greater, 15 have had some college work. The difference between the two groups is not significant ($\chi^2 = 1.15$, 1 d.f., $P > .05$).

A number of the older children are married, but no analysis of the number of their offspring has been made. Few of them have been married any length of time.

The three families which have a greater degree of consanguinity than that of first cousins have not contributed to the abnormalities observed among the consanguineous children. The aunt-nephew marriage has been sterile. The three children of the double first cousins are all less than six years of age and have not had any recorded medical treatment. The uncle-niece family has had one miscarriage and four live-born children. Their only recorded medical treatment is that three of the children have had tonsillectomies.

DISCUSSION

In this comparison between the consanguineous and control groups the major questions are the fertility of these marriages, the viability of the fetuses, and the viability and health of the children. Some doubt exists about the possibility of a mechanism that could cause the sterility of a consanguineous couple. Common heterozygosity for a large number of early-acting recessive lethal genes would easily account for this phenomenon, but this would suggest that most consanguineous couples should have difficulties in conceiving. On the contrary, the median times to first and second births are less than those of the controls. Schull (1958) has investigated the time to first birth for consanguineous couples in a large Japanese sample and he too finds little or no effect on the time to first birth. Nevertheless, our data suggest that the frequency of sterility may be higher among consanguineous couples. Also Remlinger and Coen (1947) have reported a high frequency of sterility in closely consanguineous marriages among Moroccan Jews, and Sutter and Tabah (1952) found a slightly elevated frequency of sterility among the consanguineous couples in their study of French Catholics. Thus, the existence of early-acting recessive lethal genes in the population, as deduced from observations on sterility and time to first birth, is still open to question.

With respect to miscarriages and stillbirths, the numbers observed in the two groups are so similar that there seems to be little, if any, effect of consanguinity on these conditions. Thus, for all stages from conception to live birth, there may not be any effect of consanguinity. This fact is important for the understanding of the time of action of deleterious genes.

The relatively equal viability up to the time of live birth soon changes for the worse among the consanguineous children. It is a frequent observation that some types of abnormality are increased among the children of consanguineous marriages. The relative frequency of abnormality that has appeared thus far in this study has been high. The death rate during childhood has already exceeded eight per cent, which is very high for the population of the Chicago area for the period of time under consideration. Also, the frequency of serious abnormalities among the living children is well above the usual level for this area. On the other hand, the controls

appear to reflect the level of death and abnormality expected in the general population.

A number of papers have recently discussed the calculation of the number of abnormal recessive genes in an average person using data derived from the study of consanguineous marriages. Slatis (1954) derived a formula that takes into account the small size of families, so that a correction is made for the chance that a couple will have a recessive gene in common but will not show it among their progeny. He derived a value of eight as the average number of abnormal recessive genes carried heterozygously per person, but the data were admittedly biased in favor of a high rate. Bök (1957) has used a different method, which is based on the same principles, and arrived at an estimate of three detrimental recessive genes per person in a North Swedish population. Bök's method makes two unusual assumptions: (1) that among families showing at least one recessive mutant, no further information is derived from the family size or the number of mutants segregating, and (2) that miscarriages and stillborn children are normal.

By subtracting the wasted pregnancies and by using Slatis' formula, which takes into account the number of separate mutant genes observed in each family, one finds that Bök's data give an average value of 5.32 detrimental mutant genes per person. Penrose (1957) has also analyzed Bök's data, correcting them to eliminate the miscarriages and stillbirths. His method is satisfactory in large samples, though it will be less accurate than Slatis' method in these small samples. Penrose suggested that the number of deleterious genes observed among the children of first cousins would reflect $\frac{1}{16}$ of the number present heterozygously in the average common great-grandparent, but this value should be $\frac{1}{32}$. Therefore, Penrose's calculation of 2.94 deleterious genes (16 times the frequency of individuals homozygous for a deleterious gene) should be doubled to 5.88, which is reasonably close to the value calculated by Slatis' method. These values for Bök's data are only about one standard error below Slatis' calculation of 8.0 ± 2.6 .

Morton, Crow and Muller (1956) have advanced the concept of lethal equivalents, which is more sophisticated than the concepts of simple recessivity previously employed. Their estimates of the number of lethal equivalents are derived by assuming that the difference in death rate between the consanguineous and control populations is an expression of lethal genes of various degrees of penetrance. In data such as ours in which the observations are (essentially) limited to controls and a single type of consanguinity, simple mathematical procedures may be used. As observed above, for data on first cousins, the homozygous recessive genes reflect $\frac{1}{32}$ of those present in an average common ancestor. Therefore, the number of lethal equivalents carried by an average individual may be found by multiplying by 32 the difference: (frequency of death among the consanguineous children) - (frequency of death among the control children). For our data, this method is similar to that of Penrose, but it includes a correction for the mortality observed among the controls. It yields a measure of the sum of the number of rare lethal and semilethal genes times their penetrances, rather than of the number of loci at which a lethal gene occurs.

It should be stressed that the observed differences in miscarriage and stillbirth

rates in our data are far too small to have any importance attached to them. They are, however, in the direction expected on the theory that they are caused by recessive lethals, and a value representing the indicated number of lethal equivalents can be calculated. The controls, having lost .1289 of their pregnancies through miscarriage, show .0163 fewer losses than the .1452 shown by the consanguineous group. Multiplied by 32, the indicated number of lethal equivalents in the average person that would act in this period of development is .52. Stillbirths show a difference of .0024, or .08 lethal equivalent. Neonatal deaths (deaths within the first month of life, which is the definition used by Sutter and Tabah, 1952, whose data are analyzed by Morton, Crow and Muller) show a difference of .0011, which indicates the action of .03 lethal equivalent. This total of .11 for the lethal equivalents for stillbirths and neonatal deaths is only a small fraction of the number calculated by Morton, Crow and Muller, and even if part of the miscarriage rate should be included, it would still be extremely low. The reader is referred to the discussion by Morton, Crow and Muller for remarks pertinent to the "relaxation of selection under modern conditions" which probably is indicated by our low perinatal mortality. Infantile and juvenile deaths occurred in our study to .0061 of the control children and .0634 of the consanguineous children, which gives a difference of .0573 and an indication of 1.83 lethal equivalents. The total number of lethal equivalents from early miscarriage through the juvenile period is thus 2.46.

Parallel with the concept of lethal equivalents is that of abnormal equivalents, the number of fully penetrant genes that would give the observed increase in abnormalities. The abnormalities listed in tables 6 and 7 occur in 31/192, or .1615 of the consanguineous children and 16/163, or .0982 of the control children. If due to the effect of consanguinity, this difference, .0633, indicates the presence of 2.03 abnormal gene equivalents.

As seen in table 8, the consanguineous families and the control families appear to differ because of the action of a total of 4.49 detrimental gene equivalents. These were carried by the average great-grandparent of the consanguineous children and, subject to the errors inherent in our methods, this would approximate the average number carried by the members of our contemporary society. The failure to observe all of the children through the entire juvenile period could be construed as indicating that this value is, to a slight extent, an underestimate. The relaxation of selection

TABLE 8. LETHAL AND ABNORMAL EQUIVALENTS AT VARIOUS STAGES IN THE LIVES OF CONSANGUINEOUS AND CONTROL CHILDREN

Stage	Consanguineous			Control			Difference	Difference X 32 = no. of equiva- lents
	Affected	Total	Frequency	Affected	Total	Frequency		
Miscarriage	36	248	.1452	25	194	.1289	.0163	.52
Stillbirth	3	212	.0142	2	169	.0118	.0024	.08
Neonatal death	4	209	.0191	3	167	.0180	.0011	.03
Infantile and juvenile death	13	205	.0634	1	164	.0061	.0573	1.83
Abnormality	31	192	.1615	16	163	.0982	.0633	2.03
Total								4.49

to which we have referred would suggest that this difference was even greater only a generation or two ago. It should be noted that because of incomplete penetrance the estimate of the number of lethal equivalents plus abnormal equivalents will give a smaller value than the actual number of loci involved.

It has been hoped that the results of this study could be used to estimate the added risk of harm to the children in a consanguineous marriage. The indicated increased probability of loss through stillbirth is .0024, through neonatal death is .0011, and through infantile and juvenile death is .0573. The added risk of sickness or abnormality is indicated to be .0633. These values suggest that, in the society studied, there is an added risk such that an additional 12 per cent of the children of consanguineous couples will be affected over the percent affected among outbred children. The controls have shown a very low rate of death, which sociologically is one of the most severe of these conditions, and the indication is that the death of children is three times as great among consanguineous families as among controls, i.e., 17 of 209 consanguineous children as compared to 4 of 167 control children. The rate of all abnormalities, as defined by tables 6 and 7, is less than twice as great among the consanguineous children, but if only major abnormalities are considered, the added risk of consanguinity is exceedingly great, i.e., 8 of 192 living consanguineous children have had serious abnormalities, whereas 0 of 163 living control children have suffered serious abnormalities.

SUMMARY

A study has been made of 109 consanguineous marriages in the Chicago area, of 83 control marriages, and of a few aspects of 133 other control marriages. The consanguineous marriages give some evidence for a greater frequency of sterility and of childhood death and childhood abnormality. The loss of children through miscarriage and stillbirth was not significantly higher, and there is no evidence that rare recessive lethal genes cause the loss of newly fertilized zygotes. Subject to the errors inherent in our methods, the indicated number of lethal equivalents per person is 2.46, and 2.03 abnormal equivalents are also found. Thus, the average person may be carrying the equivalent of 4.49 fully penetrant genes which cause detrimental effects in a modern American population. To some extent these values are underestimates for the population studied, and the ancestors of this population under more primitive conditions probably expressed the lethality and abnormality of many additional genes. The rate of death among the consanguineous children is three times that of the controls and their rate of abnormality is also greatly increased, the amount of the increase being dependent upon the definition of abnormality.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

This study has been based upon data secured through personal interviews with those married couples the record of whose marriage has been filed in the Chancery Office of the Archdiocese of Chicago, Illinois. We gratefully acknowledge the generous cooperation of the ecclesiastical authorities in the Chancery Office for making the recorded fact of these marriages available. Appreciation is also expressed to Msgr.

R. C. Maguire, P.A., Father J. P. O'Brien, C.S.V., and Dr. E. L. Powers for their aid in the initiation of this project.

We would also like to acknowledge the cooperation which this study has received from Mr. Edward J. Barrett, Clerk of Cook County, Illinois, and Mr. Raymond Welsh, Chief Clerk in the Bureau of Vital Statistics, in the preparation of the county-record control, and from Mr. Clyde A. Bridger, Chief, Bureau of Statistics, Illinois State Department of Public Health, for aid in locating certain birth and death certificates.

REFERENCES

- ADAMO, M. 1952. Il matrimonio tra consanguinei in Italia ed i suoi rapporti con la natimortalita' e la mortalita' infantile. *Atti Accad. fisiocr. Siena*. 20: 309-325.
- BEMISS, S. M. 1858. Report on influence of marriages of consanguinity upon offspring. *Tr. Am. M. Ass.* 11: 319-425.
- BÖÖK, J. A. 1957. Genetical investigations in a North Swedish population. The offspring of first-cousin marriages. *Ann. Human Genet.* 21: 191-221.
- GLASS, B. 1950. The action of selection on the principal Rh alleles. *Am. J. Human Genet.* 2: 269-278.
- MITCHELL, A. 1865. On the influence which consanguinity in the parentage exercises upon the offspring. *Edinburgh M. J.* 10: 781-794, 894-913, 1074-1085.
- MORTON, N. E. 1955. Non-randomness in consanguineous marriage. *Ann. Human Genet.* 20: 116-124.
- MORTON, N. E., CROW, J. F., AND MULLER, H. J. 1956. An estimate of the mutational damage in man from data on consanguineous marriages. *Proc. Nat. Acad. Sc.* 42: 855-863.
- The Official Catholic Directory*. 1943-1954. New York: P. J. Kenedy and Sons.
- OREL, H. 1935. Der Einfluss der Blutsverwandtschaft der Eltern auf die Kinder. *Arch. Rassenb.* 28: 281-307.
- PENROSE, L. S. 1957. A note on the prevalence of genes for deleterious recessive traits in man. *Ann. Human Genet.* 21: 222-223.
- REMLINGER, P., AND COEN, D. 1947. Les mariages consanguins chez les Israélites marocains. *Bull. Acad. Nat. de Med.* 131: 494-498.
- SCHULL, W. J. 1958. Empirical risks in consanguineous marriages: sex ratio, malformation, and viability. *Am. J. Human Genet.* 10: 294-343.
- SLATIS, H. M. 1954. A method of estimating the frequency of abnormal autosomal recessive genes in man. *Am. J. Human Genet.* 6: 412-418.
- SLATIS, H. M., AND REIS, R. H. 1956. Understanding the genetic constitution of man through the study of consanguineous marriages. *Proc. First Intern. Cong. Genet.* 4: 53.
- SUTTER, J., AND TABAH, L. 1952. Effets de la consanguinité et de l'endogamie. Une enquête en Morbihan et Loir-et-Cher. *Population* 7: 249-266.
- WOOLF, C. M., STEPHENS, F. E., MULAİK, D. D., AND GILBERT, R. E. 1956. An investigation of the frequency of consanguineous marriages among the Mormons and their relatives in the United States. *Am. J. Human Genet.* 8: 236-252.

The Bearing of a Complex-Locus in *Drosophila* on the Interpretation of the Rh Series¹

ELOF AXEL CARLSON²

Department of Zoology, Indiana University

TWO MAJOR HYPOTHESES have been offered concerning the genetics of the Rh factors, one by A. S. Wiener (see review, 1954) and the other by R. A. Fisher and R. R. Race (see Race and Sanger, 1954). In Wiener's concept the various mutants of the Rh system are multiple alleles of a single gene. The Fisher-Race hypothesis assumes that the three major antigens, C, D, and E, are the separate products of three closely linked genes symbolized, in their presumed map order, by the letters D, C, and E. These three genes with their corresponding alleles would form a series of eight possible genotypes for any chromosome containing the Rh region.

Attempts to prove either theory directly have been unsuccessful because of the difficulty involved in obtaining the large number of pedigrees which would be necessary to test a close-linkage theory. Proponents of each interpretation have tried to use population analysis for contradiction or support of the close-linkage theory, which would require equilibrium values in long panmictic populations but a relative rarity of certain crossover types unless the panmixia has been exceedingly ancient; but this study has been hampered by inadequate knowledge of the history of the populations in primitive times.

Supporters of the Fisher-Race theory maintain, in addition, that the adoption of their close-linkage theory would enable the nomenclature of a CDE type to be easily acquired by technicians. On the other hand, according to advocates of Wiener's theory, such a system would result in over-simplifications and possible misclassifications for such important aspects of the Rh field as forensic medicine. Each side has hoped to have its system considered as an international one which would obviate the learning of two systems.

The problem of nomenclature is important not only in the Rh controversy but also in the study of pseudoallelism itself. At present no international agreement has been reached and each investigator has used his own terminology for his particular studies. It is to be hoped that an international agreement will be reached once

Received May 26, 1958.

¹ Contribution No. 700, Department of Zoology, Indiana University.

² Address after September 1, 1958, Biology Department, Queen's University, Kingston, Ontario, Canada.

The author wishes to acknowledge the encouragement, criticisms, and helpful suggestions of Dr. H. J. Muller in the course of this investigation and its application to the Rh series. Support for the genetic analysis of the dumpy region was provided in part by a pre-doctoral Fellowship from the NSF 1955-56, by a pre-doctoral Fellowship from the NIH 1956-57, and by grants to Dr. H. J. Muller and associates from the U. S. Public Health Service and the Atomic Energy Commission (Contract AT(1-11)-195). Thanks are also expressed to my fellow graduate students and colleagues elsewhere for the stimulating discussions which helped to make this research possible.

geneticists have come to a general agreement concerning the problems of allelism, pseudoallelism, and "complementarity" (non-allelism). It would be useful for such systems to be applicable to man as well as to laboratory organisms since this would reduce the resulting confusion that arises out of shifting from one system to another.

An interpretation of the Rh system which could incorporate aspects of both the multiple allele and close-linkage hypotheses, and which seems to eliminate many of the difficulties in the controversy, is suggested by an analysis of a complex locus that has been investigated in *Drosophila melanogaster* (see Muller, 1919, 1923, 1939; Fogel, 1949; Muller, Meyer and Carlson, 1955; Carlson, in press). The genetic region in question, that of the dumpy series of mutants, is located in the second chromosome and has been localized at about 13.0 on the standard linkage map proposed by Bridges (1935, 1938). The alleles of this dumpy region may exhibit any of three major recessive mutant characteristics, singly or in combination, giving a total of eight types—seven mutant and one wild type or normal (+). These three characteristics are designated *o*, *v*, and *l*, respectively, for the following effects: (*o*) a reduction in wing size, with characteristic *oblique* truncation of the wing tips; (*v*) the presence of either abnormal growths or pigmented pits on the thorax with whorls of microchaetae and bristles, collectively called *vortex*; and (*l*) a homozygous *lethal* effect.

In the history of the dumpy locus the mutants were given unrelated names before it was found (Muller, 1919) that they were members of a multiple allelic series. For this reason the original terminology had no uniformity or interconvertible symbolism. The original terms, such as thoraxate (dp^{tx}), lopped (dp^L), and truncate (dp^T) have recently been discontinued in favor of designations of the combinations of phenotypic effects (designated '*lv*', '*ol*', and '*olv*', respectively). To simplify the nomenclature, the base (*dp*, here) has been omitted and an apostrophe substituted to designate this omission. This has permitted the superscripts that were used in the intermediate period of the investigation (when the members were designated dp^o , dp^{lv} , etc.) to be put on the base line (e.g. '*o*', '*olv*', etc.).

All of the numerous members of this series thus far dealt with are capable of being represented in terms of the given pleiotropic effects (e.g. as '*o*', '*v*', '*l*', '*ol*', '*lv*', '*ov*', '*olv*', '+'). If mutations occur in the same sublocus region, the members are designated with an additional superscript (e.g. '*ov*¹', '*ov*ⁿ', and '*ov*^{slf}'). Since, ordinarily, only those functional elements are manifested in an individual which are common to both homologous chromosomes, it is possible to tell at a glance what the phenotype would be from the designation of genotypes present (e.g. '*ol*'/'*ov*' is (*o*), '*o*'/'*lv*' is (+), '*ol*'/'*lv*' is lethal, and '*olv*'/'*ov*' is (*ov*). By enclosing the phenotype in parentheses and omitting the apostrophe it is possible to use the same functional symbol for the phenotype as well as the genotype without confusion. However, as will be illustrated later, this system does not account for all the phenotypic subtleties, both qualitative and quantitative.

The first interpretation suggested for this system by the author in his investigation of the region was based on the Fisher-Race CDE model. Since there were three effects, and eight possible phenotypic combinations which could be expressed, an attempt was made to separate the appropriate alleles from one another. Preliminary

work showed 'o to be to the left of 'v, 'ol to the left of 'v, and 'o to the left of 'lv. This suggested that the order of the three subloci should be o-l-v.

Attempts were then made to demonstrate a separable lethal situated between the 'o and 'v, using two double mutants obtained by recombination, namely 'o'lv and 'ol'v (both having the olv effects) as well as, thirdly, an 'olv "point mutation" which had arisen from a wild-type second chromosome. However, these three members, in heterozygous compound with the wild type (+), showed no evidence of a separation of the lethal element from the allele with which it had been originally associated. Thus 'o'lv/+ gave 'o and 'lv crossovers only; 'ol'v/+ gave 'ol and 'v crossovers only; and 'olv/+ gave no recombinants. Furthermore, differences in the frequency of recombination, for those compounds which were able to yield crossovers, suggested that 'lv was to the left of 'v. Tests of these two alleles in compound with each other were then made, and recombination was obtained between them. At the same time, the predicted localization of these two subloci was verified by the use of outside markers. These outside markers, echinoid (11.0) and clot (16.5) covered a total of 5.5 map units and hence they minimized the possibility of double crossovers occurring in this region.

Continued investigation of the various members of this region has indicated the following localizations for the series:

'l	'ol	'olv	'o	'lv	'ov	'v	
0.03	0.015	0.015	0.011	0.018	0.04		map units

The four rightmost members, 'o, 'lv, 'ov, 'v have been directly mapped by means of recombinations occurring in the intervals between the adjacent members tested, with the sign of their positions with respect to one another determined by the two outside markers. The four leftmost members 'l, 'ol, 'olv, 'o have been assigned their map locations more tentatively, on the basis of their differences in crossover rates with the same standard reference, 'ov.

About 480,000 flies were counted in all the crossover tests combined to obtain somewhat more than one hundred verified crossovers which established the map relations illustrated above. (For a full account of the details of this analysis, see Carlson, "Allelism, complementarity, and pseudallelism at the dumpy locus in *D. melanogaster*," submitted to *Genetics*).

The dumpy region occupies about 0.13 map units (0.13% crossingover) with the most closely linked pair, 'o and 'lv, about 0.01 map units apart. Because of the large number of mutational sites within the region, and because of the functional relatedness of these mutants, the whole region is considered a complex but single functional unit, analogous to the *cistrons* proposed by Benzer (1955) for Bacteriophage. It differs however in certain features. One of these shows that not all compounds of mutants in this series give a mutant expression in the *trans* condition. Because the *cistron* was defined in terms of the *cis-trans* differences observed in certain genetic regions, its usage here would be misleading; hence the term "gene" is retained for the dumpy region. Another feature suggests an internal discontinuity between mutational sites within the locus-complex. It is inferred that if such a functional unit should be separated into fragments by breakage and subsequent rearrangement, the region would be incapable of normal functioning. If, however, localized

lesions of a very small size (comprising one tenth or less of the entire gene) were to occur, then the altered gene might function in a way which would reflect the type of damage the gene itself had sustained; that is, the presence of a lesion would not necessarily inactivate the entire gene.

That mutants of a genetic region can represent alterations of only some of the properties of the molecule it produces, has been demonstrated on a chemical level for the tryptophan synthetase molecule in *Neurospora* by Yanofsky and Bonner, 1955. This molecule is unable to function normally as an enzyme when certain mutations occur at the locus responsible for its production, but its antigenic activity is nevertheless not impaired. Other known mutations of the locus result in the loss of the antigenic activity as well. Similarly, minor changes may occur in hemoglobin molecules and these may result in severe mutant expressions (such as sickle cell anemia). In the latter case the lesions in the molecule are so slight that the chemical properties of the hemoglobin are for the most part unaffected. Indeed, it has only been with very refined techniques that these chemical differences have been detected and analyzed (Itano 1957, Ingram 1958).

It is entirely compatible with present knowledge for a multiple allelic series to have crossing over occur within the functional region which expresses this series. The recombination establishes, in a preliminary way, where the lesion in the gene has occurred in terms of the map distance for this region. Thus the analogy of the dumpy series to the Rh series would have the following advantages: (a) it would bring the two theories presently in use more up-to-date with what has been found in recent years concerning pseudoalleles and gene structure; (b) it would enable the retention, for mnemonic purposes, of a modified functional CDE terminology, as has been the case for the dumpy series, but without loss of the rigorous designation of the actual genotype, which, in the case of the Rh series only Wiener's system presently takes into consideration; (c) it would offer more opportunities for further investigation and should enable finer immunogenetic distinctions to be made; and (d) the refined nomenclature and resulting immunogenetic details should lead to a more exact Rh classification and benefit applications in forensic medicine.

There are many difficulties to demonstrating crossing over within the Rh region in man. First, pedigree analysis is necessary and this introduces errors resulting from illegitimacy as well as errors in typing. Second, putative genotypes for the Rh series are based on observed phenotypes in usually heterozygous individuals. Third, very large numbers of pedigrees must be used for a critical evaluation.

Fortunately there are some checks on illegitimacy and often the data from the mother and her children alone can be used. But the problem of phenotype is not easily solved. Geneticists have long realized that phenotypic designations are not identical with genotypic designations for many cases. Thus it is easy for two mutants of the same or similar homozygous expression to be given the same symbol for their phenotype as for their genotype (e.g. f^x and f^s have an (f) phenotype). Difficulties begin to arise when white, w , and apricot, w^a , are mutually heterozygous. The eye color is intermediate in shade between the two. How should this be designated symbolically? Or consider the mutants Star, S , and asteroid, ast . Both reduce the size of the eye slightly and produce a roughening of its texture. But in the *trans* compound,

S/ast, the eyes are reduced to narrow slits and a new characteristic—missing wing veins—is present! How could this be phenotypically symbolized? In both the dumpy series and the Rh series, fortunately, the functional elements expressed and the genotypic designations for them are similar and for this reason they are more akin to the forked example cited.

The problem of large populations is even more formidable. In the dumpy series the amount of crossing over in the various series ranged between 0.13 per cent (1/800) and 0.011 per cent (1/9000) for those combinations which were able to yield verified crossovers. If a similar situation existed in the Rh series, the number of individuals tested would have to be raised much higher because of the relative rarity of finding, in random samples from panmictic populations, homologous chromosomes containing two Rh positive genotypes which were not homozygous for the identical genotype. Race and Sanger (1954) estimate that an individual investigator's lifetime would be scarcely long enough to detect the occurrence of such a case of crossing over. Furthermore, any such instances reported are subject to other interpretations of forward and reverse mutations in the absence of linked genetic markers on either side of the Rh region.

A major problem for genotypic identification is involved with the phenotypic expressions of the various mutants, alone and in combination, of the dumpy series. On the over-simplified o-l-v model, there are thirty-six possible genotypes, seven of which are able to show viable (o) phenotypes and seven with viable (v) phenotypes. But in both cases the (o) and (v) expressions are, for the most part, distinguishable from one another quantitatively and qualitatively, in terms of how much the wing is reduced as well as its shape, and of how intense the vortices, pigmentation, or mounds appear on the thorax. The reasons for such differences reside in the complexity of the genetic material itself, and its extremely delicate relation to all the developmental processes. All of these mutants are lesions at different sites within the dumpy gene and the altered complex in each case is different in its chemical structure. The entire region is believed to be functioning at three separate periods of development: the oblique effect at 13–14 hours after pupation, the vortex effect about 6–10 hours after pupation, and the lethal effect before pupation commences (see Blanc and Child, 1937 and Carlson, in press). This is one reason why the *trans* compound bearing two genes containing one of the pleiotropic effects in common could result in a phenotype different from the homozygote for either mutant alone, where this type of interaction between dissimilar genes at a specific stage of development would not be present.

The difference between two such mutants in the *trans* compound (showing a mutant expression) and the same genes after crossing over between the subloci of the region has occurred (giving a double mutant gene and an intact gene, known as the *cis* form, resulting in a non-mutant expression) has been called positional pseudoallelism or the Lewis effect, after its discoverer (see Lewis 1950). This very difference between *cis* and *trans* arrangements of the Rh antigen elements has been reported by Cameron *et al* in 1954, using the pairs *CdE/cde* and *Cde/cdE* as one case of a *cis-trans* difference, and the pairs *CDE/cDe* and *CDe/cDE* as another case. In both instances, if the *C* and *E* elements are in a *cis* alignment, the *C* antigen is depressed, but not the *E* antigen. The reverse occurs when *C* and *E* are in a *trans* alignment. Notice, then,

the striking similarity here between the Rh and the dumpy series. Thus in the compound $'ol/'ov$ the wing size is reduced, with viability and fertility relatively unaffected. But in the compound $'o/'olv$ (which contains elements for the same phenotypic effects as the former compound) the wing is even more reduced, and the reduction in body size and leg size considerably weakens the chances of these flies to mate. Furthermore, even when mating is successful, the fertility is reduced. The separability of these two phenotypes is exact.

Similarly, the compound $'lv/'ov$ shows a very disturbed thorax, with prominent mounds protruding through the whorled bristles and microchaetae. Viability of this compound is normal, or nearly so. But the heterozygote $'v/'olv$, which also contains elements for the same phenotypic effects, does not show these protrusions; instead, the thorax is marked by four pigmented pits. Such flies are relatively inviable and occur with much less frequency than do those of the $'lv/'ov$ composition when attempts are made to produce them.

It is important to bear in mind that these types of differences are not true *cis-trans* differences, at least not in the sense for which Lewis originally applied the term. They would represent such *cis-trans* differences if the model with just one sublocus for each of the three effects had been valid for the dumpy series. Nevertheless, they illustrate the degrees to which the functional or pleiotropic expressions of any single mutant can differ, depending on where its lesion in the gene has occurred, just what lesion has occurred in that gene, and with what other mutant it interacts in the *trans* compound.

True *cis-trans* differences are present in the dumpy series (e.g. $'ov/'lv$ shows the prominent vortex characteristics described above, but the *cis* counterpart $'lv'ov/+$ is wild type or normal in phenotype). Whether such *cis-trans* arrangements can be detected in the Rh series is not yet known. But if, for example, $'CDe$ and $'cdE$ represent primary mutants each of which involves but one sublocus, and if they have by a subsequent crossing over formed the *cis* combination $'CDe'cdE$, then the *cis* heterozygote, $'CDe'cdE/+$ might show a quantitative or even a qualitative difference in its antigen activity for the anti-C, -D, -E, -c, and -e serums available, not only from the *trans* counterpart $'CDe/'cdE$, but from the similar combination but different permutation $'CDE/'cde$, which contains elements for the same antigenic expressions. This type of difference might explain some of the reported alleles of the C and D types in the Fisher-Race system (e.g. C^w and D^u show peculiar antigenic reactions with anti-C and anti-D serums suggesting to some investigators that a modifier is present and to other investigators that quantitative as well as qualitative differences of an allelic nature are present. See Race and Sanger, 1954 for review).

In the dumpy region the double lesion genes which arise from recombination may often exert more of an effect on one than on another of a group of pleiotropic characters. Thus $'o'v/'o'v$ shows a more intense effect on the v character than on the o character. It therefore requires considerable caution, in the cases of multiple allelic series, to state with assurance whether it is a mutant at one sublocus, or an intensification (by the type of recombination mentioned here), or a modification (by suppressor or enhancer mutations occurring nearby or far away) that is the basis of a

newly observed phenotype (such as D^u or C^w). Only careful genetic analysis can establish the proper diagnosis (See, for example, Ceppellini *et al.*, 1955.) In man the geneticist is handicapped by the paucity of useful linkages, the difficulty of long generations, the limited number of appropriate pedigrees, the small number per family, and the inability to control the crosses. In the Rh field however, he has a tool—the immunological reactions—which should enable him to detect much subtler differences than the visible criteria alone which geneticists, for the most part, employ in their laboratory organisms. Perhaps it is this refined level of immunology which may solve the complicated genetic changes in the Rh series.

It should be emphasized that a retention of the *CDE* nomenclature does not so much require a change in its present form as in its interpretation. If the individual genotypes (e.g. '*cDe*', '*cdE*', '*cDE*', '*cde*', etc.) are considered point mutations (as in the dumpy series) rather than combinations of three separate loci, then the types of oversimplifications discussed for the dumpy series could be avoided. Thus, if '*CDE*' is a point mutation (like '*olv*'), it cannot be resolved into simpler functional components. However, the possible types of recombinant mutants ('*o'lv*', '*ol'v*', '*l'o'v*', '*ol'ov*', '*lv'ov*', etc.) which express the same phenotypic elements are very numerous although their occurrence is a rare event. There is no way at present to rule out a similar profusion of rare genotypes for the *CcDee* phenotype ('*CDe'cdE*', '*cDE'Cde*', '*Cde'cDe'cdE*', '*CDe'cDE*', '*cDe'cDE*', etc.). Because the combinations possible for these rare types of compound mutants are large and because so little is known of their behaviour in *Drosophila* or the Rh series, it seems to be a more cautious policy when using a functional symbolism to designate the members in a way that represents them as point mutations until they are shown experimentally to be of a compound nature. This can be done for the Rh as well as for the dumpy series by using the functional symbol with its base (e.g. *rh^{cde}*, *rh^{cDE}*, etc.) or by using the apostrophe to indicate its membership as a mutant member of a complex locus (e.g. '*cde*', '*cDE*', etc.). Note that the dumpy series could have used the old nomenclature (*dp¹²*, *dp^r*, etc.) and a three-locus nomenclature (*ol*, *olv*, etc.) without contradiction until compound mutants containing the same phenotypic elements were synthesized (e.g. '*lv'ov*') which ruled out a "one-gene:one function" interpretation and which ruled out absolute linkage without crossing over. Note, too, that in both cases the original non-functional symbolism is perfectly accurate and its replacement can only be justified by the simplicity of comprehending rapidly the functional elements expressed by these series.

In conclusion the author wishes to emphasize the point that the Rh series is not yet a genetically established case of multiple alleles in the strict sense, or of three closely linked loci, or of a gene with several mutable sites. It is hoped, however, that the suggestive similarities between the dumpy and the Rh series will point out certain problems concerning the means by which these three interpretations may be tested. The possibility of a single gene with several mutable sites has the virtue of including both of the apparently mutually exclusive claims (recombination as opposed to a single functional molecule whose alleles represent different changes within it) between which the other two theories have attempted to choose. It provides, in addition, a model for a possible revision of the Rh nomenclature without sacrificing the simplicity

of the CDE terminology or the exactitude of genotypic designation which the Wiener system provides. It also points out the enormous complexity of the genetic material, both in its structural and functional aspects, which might be overlooked by adopting an over-simplified model of gene structure and action.

SUMMARY

A possible alternative to the interpretation of multiple Rh alleles (A. S. Wiener) and closely-linked but essentially independent CDE loci (R. A. Fisher and R. R. Race) is presented.

The alternative interpretation is based on analogy with a genetic region in *Drosophila melanogaster* which has eight different phenotypic combinations (consisting of seven mutant subloci and one normal locus), which form all of the possible combinations of the three different pairs of effects in this series (without taking into account different genetically conditioned degrees of these effects).

All of the mutant members of this series can be mapped within the region by recombination. However, a given type of effect is not confined to a given sublocus, and a given sublocus is not confined to a given type of effect. Nevertheless the region acts for the most part as a functionally single gene.

The application of the finding of this series to the Rh system suggests that the major differences between the two existing hypotheses are reconcilable.

Implications of this interpretation for more refined immunological tests and for forensic medicine are discussed.

A possible compromise of the nomenclature controversy, which would retain the CDE notation as an indication of the phenotype, but which does not make unjustified genotypic assumptions, is offered for consideration.

REFERENCES

- BENZER, S. 1955. Fine structure of a genetic region in bacteriophage. *Proc. Nat. Acad. Sc.* 41: 344-354.
- BLANC, R. AND CHILD, G. P. 1937. Reversal of dominance in the dumpy locus in *D. melanogaster*. *Drosophila Information Service (DIS)* 8: 73.
- BRIDGES, C. B. 1938. *Drosophila melanogaster* mutants and linkage maps. *DIS* 9: 1-128.
- CAMERON, C., VAN DER HART, M., LEVINE, P., VAN LOGHEM, J., MCGEE, R., RACE, R. C., AND SANGER, R. 1954. A position effect of the Rh blood-group genes. *Nature* 174: 460-461.
- CARLSON, E. A. 1957. A further analysis of allelism in the dumpy series of *D. melanogaster*. *Genetics* 42: 363.
- CARLSON, E. A. 1958. Allelism, complementarity, and pseudoallelism at the dumpy locus in *D. melanogaster*. Submitted to *Genetics*.
- CEPPELLINI, R., DUNN, L. C., AND TURRI, M. 1955. An interaction between alleles which weakens the reactivity of the Rho factor (D^u). *Proc. Nat. Acad. Sc.* 41: 283-288.
- FOGEL, S. 1950. A reconsideration of the dp locus in *Drosophila melanogaster*. *Genetics* 35: 106.
- INGRAM, V. 1958. How do genes act? *Sci. Amer.* 198: 68-74.
- ITANO, H. A., BERGREN, W. R., AND STURGEON, P. 1956. The abnormal human hemoglobins. *Medicine* 35: 121-159.
- LEWIS, E. B. 1951. Pseudoallelism and gene evolution. *Cold Spring Harbor Symp. Quant. Biol.* 16: 159-174.
- MULLER, H. J. 1919. Demonstration at Amer. Soc. of Natur. in Philadelphia, Dec. 1919, referred to in *Am. Natur.* 56: 32-50.

- MULLER, H. J. 1923. Mutation. Eugenics, Genetics and the Family, *Sc. papers 2nd Internat. Cong. Eugen.*, N. Y. 1921, 1: 106-112.
- MULLER, H. J. 1939. Report of H. J. Muller: dp and its alleles. *DIS* 12: 39.
- MULLER, H. J., MEYER, H. U., AND CARLSON, E. A. 1955. Further information concerning the multi-locus nature of the dumpy series in *Drosophila*. *Genetics* 40: 587.
- RACE, R. C. AND SANGER, R. 1954. *Blood groups in man*, 2nd ed. Springfield, Ill.: Charles C Thomas.
- WIENER, A. S. 1954. *Rh-Hr blood types*. New York: Grune and Stratton.
- YANOFSKY, C. AND BONNER, D. M. 1955. Gene interaction in tryptophan synthetase formation. *Genetics* 40: 761-769.

An Rh Blood Factor, rh_i (Ce), and Its Relationship to hr (ce)

RICHARD E. ROSENFELD AND GLADYS V. HABER

The Department of Hematology, The Mount Sinai Hospital, New York, The Bureau of Laboratories, New York City Department of Health, The Institute for the Study of Human Variations, Columbia University, New York

MOURANT (1957), when introducing a review on the current state of knowledge and codification of the Rh system, stated, "It is . . . not to be expected that it will be easy, or even possible, to devise a notation which will cover the serological and genetical facts completely and at the same time simply." Recognizing the inherent complexities as well as the limitations of available data, the present report employs terms of A. S. Wiener (1954^a, 1954^b, 1958) and A. E. Mourant (1957) to describe data pertaining to an Rh antiserum, Ba, and its reactions with a common Rh blood factor that has not thus far been designated.

THE BA SERUM

The donor of the serum studied, Mrs. Ba, was not available for testing, but her blood type was known to be O Rh₂Rh₂ (ccDEE). The serum was kindly supplied by Certified Blood Donor Service, Inc., Jamaica, N. Y. Mrs. Ba, from the meager history, was probably immunized by multiple blood transfusions and possibly by earlier pregnancies.

The *native* Ba serum was found to react with all group O test cells except those negative for the Rh factor, hr'' (e). The antibody activity was best demonstrated by enzyme technic, and ficin was found to be superior to trypsin for treatment of the test cells. Absorption with A and B red cells of type Rh₂Rh₂ (ccDEE) did not affect the Rh antibody activity and permitted tests with red cells of any ABO group.

The titers of the Ba serum with test cells of different Rh type were found to be unequal. Test cells of type Rh₀ and rh (C-e+) were not agglutinated as strongly as test cells of type Rh₁ and rh' (C+e+). These reactions are summarized in table 1.

The need for a more extensive investigation arose after observations that this serum failed to agglutinate a blood of type Rh₂Rh₂ (CCDEE) (kindly supplied by Dr. Eloise Giblett, Seattle, Wash.) and another of type Rh₂Rh₂ (CcDEE). Absorption of the Ba serum with Rh₂Rh₂ and Rh₂Rh₂ red cells failed to alter the antibody activity, and eluates from the absorbing red cells were inactive. These results proved that distinctions noted in table 1, could not have been due to the presence of anti- rh' (C), because anti- rh' (C) reacts with red cells of types Rh₂Rh₂ and Rh₂Rh₂. The problem was to explain the mechanism of the preferential reactions noted with Rh₁ and rh' (C+e+) test cells.

Separate anti- hr (f) could not be demonstrated in the Ba serum. After five absorp-

Received June 9, 1958.

TABLE 1. REACTIONS OF NATIVE Ba SERUM

Phenotype of Test Cell	Titer Value by Various Technics				
	Saline	Trypsin	Ficin	Albumin	Coombs
Rh ₀ or rh (ccee ^f)	0	2	4	0	0
Rh ₁ or rh' (Cce ^f or CCee)	0	16	128	8	1
Rh ₂ Rh ₂ (ccEE)	0	0	0	0	0

TABLE 2. ABSORPTION CHARACTERISTICS OF THE Ba SERUM

Phenotype of Absorbing Blood	Number of Absorptions	Ficin Titer Against:			
		(ccee)		(Ccee)	
		Rh ₀	rh	Rh ₁	rh'
Rh ₂ Rh ₂ (ccDEE)	× 10	2	2	32	32
Rh ₁ Rh ₁ (CCDee)	× 5	0	0	0	0
> Rh ₀ , rh, Rh ₂ rh (ccee ^f)	> × 4	> 0	0	16	16
	× 6	0	0	10	10
	× 10	0	0	5	5
rh'rh (Ccd ^e ef)	× 5	0	0	0	0
rh _y rh (CcdEef)	× 5	0	0	12	12

> Reagent used in this investigation.

tions with $\frac{1}{2}$ volume washed and packed Rh₁Rh₁ (CCDee) red cells, each absorption incubated 30 minutes at 37°C., no residual antibody activity could be detected.

On the other hand, following repeated absorption with either Rh₀, rh, or Rh₂rh (C-e+f+) red cells, anti-hr^u(e) and/or possible anti-hr(f) was removed leaving antibody activity demonstrable with test cells of types Rh₁ and rh' (C+e+), but not with test cells of types Rh₀, rh, or Rh₂ (C-e+).

Strikingly similar results were obtained, however, by substituting rh_yrh (CcdEef) and Rh₂rh (CcDEef) as absorbing red cells. This showed that the presence of the rh'(C) factor in the absorbing blood did not affect the result as long as the rh'(C) factor was derived from products of R² or r^u rather than from products of R¹ or r' alleles.

Continued absorption was found to reduce antibody activity beyond the mere dilution effect noted in parallel treatment of the Ba serum with Rh₂Rh₂ (ccDEE) red cells. Although this suggested that at least some of the residual antibody activity cross-reacted with hr^u(e) and/or hr(f), a satisfactory reagent was obtained after four absorptions of the native serum with any red cells lacking a product of R¹ or r' alleles. This reagent agglutinated Rh₁ and rh' test cells very well, but failed to agglutinate test cells of types rh, Rh₀, Rh₂, rh_yrh, or Rh₂rh. The absorption characteristics of the native Ba serum are summarized in table 2.

If the absorbed Ba serum was not to be considered to have anti-rh'(C) specificity because it failed to react with red cells containing rh'(C) produced by R² or r^u alleles, another term had to be devised. The blood factor detected by the Ba serum occurs in products of the established alleles, R¹ and r'. Substituting "i" for "one" and for "prime", the term rh_i was evolved (Wiener 1958). In CDE terms, C and e, as well as the factor detected by the Ba serum, are produced by the established alleles, R¹ and

r' . Since therefore the Ba factor has been found when and only when an allele producing both C and e was present, the Ba factor might be termed Ce.

SPECIFICITY OF ANTI- rh_i (Ce) REAGENT

Anti- rh_i (Ce) was tested in parallel with several anti- rh' (C) and anti- hr'' (e) sera. "Pure" anti- rh' (C) was available from Rh- and Rh+ donors, as well as the more

TABLE 3. REACTIONS OF ANTI- rh_i (Ce) WITH VARIOUS Rh GENOTYPES

Genotypes of Individuals Used for Test Cells	rh_i Ce	rh' C	Rh D	rh'' E	hr' c	hr'' e	hr f	hr^v V	rh^{w1} C ^w	rh^x C ^x
rr <i>cde/cde</i>	-	-	-	-	+	+	+	-	-	-
rr^u <i>cde/cdeV</i>	-	-	-	-	+	+	+	+	-	-
$r''r$ <i>cdE/cde</i>	-	-	-	+	+	+	+	-	-	-
R^0r <i>cDe/cde</i>	-	-	+	-	+	+	+	-	-	-
$R^{0u}r$ <i>cDeV/cde</i>	-	-	+	-	+	+	+	+	-	-
R^2r <i>cDE/cde</i>	-	-	+	+	+	+	+	-	-	-
R^2R^2 <i>cDE/cDE</i>	-	-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-
$r'r$ <i>Cde/cde</i>	+	+	-	-	+	+	+	-	-	-
$r'r''$ <i>Cde/cdE</i>	+	+	-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-
$r'r^u$ <i>Cde/CdE</i>	+	+	-	+	-	+	-	-	-	-
R^1r^u <i>CDE/CdE</i>	+	+	+	+	-	+	-	-	-	-
R^1r <i>CDE/cde</i>	+	+	+	-	+	+	+	-	-	-
R^1R^0 <i>CDE/cDe</i>	+	+	+	-	+	+	+	-	-	-
$R^{1u}r$ <i>C^wDe/cde</i>	+	+	+	-	+	+	+	-	+	-
$R^{1u}r$ <i>C^xDe/cde</i>	+	+	+	-	+	+	+	-	-	+
R^1r' <i>CDE/cdE</i>	+	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-
R^1R^1 <i>CDE/CDE</i>	+	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-
R^1R^2 <i>CDE/cDE</i>	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-
R^1r'' <i>CDe/cdE</i>	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-
$r'R^2$ <i>Cde/cDE</i>	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-
R^1R^2 <i>CDE/CDE</i>	+	+	+	+	-	+	-	-	-	-
$r^u r$ <i>CdE/cde</i>	-	+	-	+	+	+	+	-	-	-
R^0r^u <i>cDe/CdE</i>	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-	-
R^2r <i>CDE/cde</i>	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-	-
R^2R^2 <i>CDE/cDE</i>	-	+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-
* Rh_2Rh_2 *CCDEE	-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-
RR <i>-D-/-D-</i>	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-

* Phenotype: family not available.

TABLE 4. FAMILY ILLUSTRATING THE INHERITANCE OF THE rh_i (Ce) BLOOD FACTOR THROUGH THE R^1 ALLELE

Individual	Blood Group	Rh Antisera							Rh Genotype
		Rh D	rh'' E	hr' c	hr f	rh' C	hr'' e	rh_i Ce	
I-1 Father	A	+	-	+	+	+	+	+	R^1r
I-2 Mother	O	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	R^0r^u
II-1 Brother	O	-	+	+	+	+	+	-	$r^u r$
II-2 Sister	O	+	-	+	+	-	+	-	R^0r
II-3 Sister	O	+	+	-	-	+	+	+	R^1r^u
II-4 Sister	O	+	-	+	+	-	+	-	R^0r
II-5 Sister	O	+	+	-	-	+	+	+	R^1r^u
II-6 Propositus	A	-	+	+	+	+	+	-	$r^u r$

Anti- hr^v (V), anti- rh^{w1} (C^w), and anti- rh^x (C^x) used with negative results.

TABLE 5. EFFECT OF VARIATION OF Rh TYPE ON THE TITER OF ANTI-rh_i(Ce) AND OF SEVERAL ANTI-rh'(C) SERA

Test Serum	Technic	Test Cell and Titer						
		Rh ₁ Rh ₁	Rh ₁ rh	Rh ₁ *rh	Rh ₁ *rh	rh'rh	Rh ₂ rh	rh ₂ rh
Anti-rh _i (Ce)	Ficin	32	16	12	8	16	0	0
Anti-rh'(C) #1	Ficin	128	128	32	4	128	2	2
Anti-rh'(C) #2	Saline	16	2	2	0	8	0	0
	Ficin	64	16	16	8	32	8	8
Anti-rh'(C) #3	Saline	8	4	4	2	4	4	3
	Ficin	32	32	32	16	32	32	12
Anti-rh'(C) #4	Saline	16	8	2	1	16	2	8
Anti-rh'(C) #5	Saline	*	*	*	*	32	*	16
	Ficin	*	*	*	*	256	*	192
Anti-rh'(C) #6	Ficin	*	*	*	*	1024	*	256

* Not tested because of the presence of anti-Rh₀(D).

Anti-rh'(C) sera: #1) "Pure" anti-rh'(C) from Rh₂Rh₂ donor kindly supplied by Dr. J. M. Staveley, New Zealand.

#2) "Pure" anti-rh'(C) from Rh₂rh donor kindly supplied by Dr. F. H. Allen, Jr., Boston.

#3) "Pure" anti-rh'(C) from rh donor, prepared by absorption of anti-rh' + anti-Rh₀ with Rh₂ red cells.

#4) "Saline agglutinin" anti-rh'(C) plus blocked anti-Rh₀(D).

#5) Cross-reacting anti-Rh₀'(CD).

#6) Cross-reacting anti-Rh₀'(CD).

common variety of "saline agglutinin" anti-rh'(C) with blocked anti-Rh₀(D). The individual anti-rh'(C) sera yielded identical results although the reactions were not always of equal intensity. Three anti-hr''(e) sera were always in agreement. The results with anti-rh_i(Ce) reagent, however, differed from any previously described Rh specificity except that reported by Race *et al* (1954). Agglutination was found to occur only with test bloods containing Rh products derived from R¹ or r' alleles. The reactions of anti-rh_i(Ce) with various Rh types is summarized in table 3.

A family carrying R¹, r, R⁰ and r'' alleles illustrates the dependence of rh_i(Ce) expression on the inheritance of R¹ rather than on the mere presence of the rh'(C) and hr''(e) factors in the test blood (table 4).

Variants of the hr''(e) factor were not encountered, but two variants of rh'(C) were available for tests. These were rh*(C^w) as Rh₁*rh (C^wcDee) and rh*(C^x) as Rh₁*rh (C^xcDee) (the latter kindly supplied by Dr. F. H. Allen, Jr., Boston, Mass.). Table 5 summarizes the reactions of anti-rh_i(Ce) with various Rh₁ and rh' test cells, and shows that variants of the rh'(C) factor have an influence on the strength of reactions obtained with this reagent as well as with standard anti-rh'(C) sera.

The preceding data can be summarized by listing the products of various Rh alleles along with the serologic reactions that are theoretically expected of anti-rh_i(Ce) and other Rh antisera (table 6).

Race *et al* (1954) reported that certain anti-C sera gave negative reactions with Cde/cde and CDE/cDe red cells while certain anti-E sera gave weaker positive reactions with Cde/cdE and CDe/cDE. That is, C was suppressed in CE/ce (*cis configuration*) and E was weakened in Ce/cE (*trans configuration*). This was referred to as position effect following a practice established in experimental genetics (E. B. Lewis,

TABLE 6. THEORETICAL REACTIONS OF ANTI- $\text{rh}_i(\text{Ce})$ WITH THE PRODUCTS OF SOME Rh ALLELES

Gene Product	Rh Antisera									
	rh_i Ce	rh' C	Rh_0 D	rh'' E	hr' c	hr'' e	hr f	hr^v V	rh^{w1} C ^{w1}	rh^x C ^x
Rh_i CDe	+	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-
Rh_i^w C ^w De	+	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	+	-
Rh_i^x C ^x De	+	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	+
rh' Cde	+	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-
rh'' cde	-	-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-
Rh_2 cDE	-	-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-
rh cde	-	-	-	-	+	+	+	-	-	-
rh^v cdeV	-	-	-	-	+	+	+	+	-	-
Rh_0 cDe	-	-	+	-	+	+	+	-	-	-
Rh_0^v cDeV	-	-	+	-	+	+	+	+	-	-
rh_y Cde	-	+	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-
Rh_2 CDE	-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-
Rh -D-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-

1945) by which the phenotypic effect of closely linked loci, separable however, by recombination, depends on the combinations (cis or trans) in which they occur. In the case of the C-c and E-e blood factors, occupation of separate sites by C-c and E-e alleles has not been proved, nor can it be certain that separate C-c and E-e alleles in the different combinations (e.g., *cde*, *cDe*, *Cde*, *cdE*, *cDE*, *CdE*, *CDE*) are identical as required for proof of position effect.

The facts in the above case are that two antisera detected a factor derived only from R^1 and r' . Such antisera at least in the manner in which they were employed in this report, might thus be designated anti- $\text{rh}_i(\text{Ce})$. The case with weakening of $\text{rh}''(\text{E})$ reactions in certain combinations might be due to gene interaction at the phenotypic level analogous to the weakening of $\text{Rh}_0(\text{D})$ that is produced by an $\text{Rh}_0(\text{D})$ bearing allele when it is paired with $\text{r}'(\text{Ceppellini et al, 1955})$.

The anti- $\text{rh}'(\text{C})$ sera listed in table 5, despite the stronger reactivity of some for Rh_1 and rh' , failed to yield anti- $\text{rh}_i(\text{Ce})$ after absorption with either rh_yrh or Rh_2Rh_2 red cells. These sera, as well as several other anti- $\text{rh}'(\text{C})$ sera, behaved as though the anti- $\text{rh}'(\text{C})$ absorptive capacity of $\text{rh}'(\text{C})+$ red cells was graded $\text{r}''\text{r} \leq \text{R}^2\text{r} < \text{R}^1\text{r} = \text{r}'\text{r}$. In the Ba serum, anti- $\text{rh}_i(\text{Ce})$ cross-reacting with $\text{hr}''(\text{e})$ and/or $\text{hr}(\text{f})$ may be isolated by absorption with $\text{rh}_i-\text{hr}''+$ (Ce-e+) red cells. On the other hand, available examples of what appeared to be anti- $\text{rh}_i(\text{Ce})$ cross-reacting with $\text{rh}'(\text{C})$ could not be isolated by absorption with $\text{rh}_i - \text{rh}' + (\text{Ce}-\text{C}+) \text{ blood}$.

The specificity of $\text{rh}_i(\text{Ce})$ is related to the problem posed by the Rh factor, $\text{hr}(\text{f})$. The blood factor $\text{hr}(\text{f})$ is a property of the products of ce bearing alleles, R^0 and r (Rosenfield et al 1953), and the blood factor $\text{rh}_i(\text{Ce})$ appears to be a property of the products of Ce bearing alleles, R^1 and r' .

From results of the bloods tested in this investigation, individuals found to have blood factor, $\text{hr}''(\text{e})$, also have either $\text{hr}(\text{ce})$ or $\text{rh}_i(\text{Ce})$. Reasoning within the Fisher-Race theory of separable Rh loci, both $\text{hr}(\text{ce})$ and $\text{rh}_i(\text{Ce})$ might be considered as variants of $\text{hr}''(\text{e})$ and thus alleles of E. Lack of demonstrable crossing over and recombination, however, is in support of a multiple allele theory for Rh (Wiener, 1943),

and from this it can be stated only that hr(ce) is shared by products of R^0 and r alleles, and that rh_i(Ce) is shared by products of R^1 and r' alleles. Future experience may disclose exceptions such as the product of r reported not to have hr(ce) (Sanger *et al* 1953); an allelic product having both hr(ce) and rh_i(Ce) remains a possibility. The rh_i(Ce) factor has not thus far extended the list of Rh alleles because, like hr(ce), it is produced by two established alleles.

DISCUSSION

An Rh blood factor, rh_i(Ce), a property of the products of established R^1 and r' alleles has been described. The antibody defining this factor was encountered in an Rh antiserum, Ba, that was considered to be anti-rh'(C) + hr''(e) until it was found not to react with Rh₂Rh₂ (CCDEE) and Rh₂Rh₂ (CcDEE) test cells. After removal of anti-hr''(e) and/or anti-hr(f) by absorption with red cells of type rh (ccdee), Rh₀ (ccDee), Rh₂rh (ccDEe), rh₂rh (CcdEef), or Rh₂rh (CcDEef), the remaining antibody activity was found to differ from the specificity expected of anti-rh'(C) and to correspond to a specificity previously attributed to position effect (Race *et al* 1954).

Anti-rh_i(Ce) insofar as it is demonstrated in the Ba serum, might be questioned because of the loss of potency upon continued absorption with rh_i(Ce) - hr''(e) + red cells. These results (see table 2) are reminiscent of unpublished experience (Rosenfield 1954) with the example of anti-hr(f) reported by Jones *et al* (1954). The native serum, Kr, a potent anti-hr''(e) could be absorbed with Rh₁Rh₁ (CCDee) red cells to leave a saline agglutinin with hr(f) specificity, but continued absorption especially with trypsin treated red cells removed all Rh antibody activity. The first example of anti-hr(f) was, in contrast, produced by an individual of type Rh₁Rh₂ (CcDEe), so that anti-hr(f) was the only Rh antibody present. It is presumed that eventually "pure" anti-rh_i (Ce) will be produced by an individual of genotype R^2r , R^2R^0 , or R^0r'' (CcDEef), and in the absence of known opportunity for cross-reaction within the Rh system, such a serum should withstand repeated absorption with any rh_i - (Ce-) blood.

The contrasting Rh factors, rh'-hr'(C-c) and rh''-hr''(E-e) have always attracted attention. The factors hr(f or ce) and rh_i(Ce) have been considered as variants of hr''(e) and thus serological properties that contrast with one another and also with rh''(E).

In the report of Sanger *et al* (1953), the specificity of an antiserum to detect F, a property contrasting to hr(f), was predicted to be similar to that of a mixture of anti-rh'(C) plus anti-rh''(E). Such an antiserum has not been encountered thus far. However, by similar reasoning, the specificity of an antiserum to detect hr_i(c or E), a property contrasting to rh_i(Ce), may be predicted, and an antibody with this specificity has been found. The isolated antibody was obtained in the eluate from type rh (ccdeef) red cells that were used for absorption of a serum containing anti-rh''(E) and anti-hr'(c) specificities (Rosenfield 1958). Since this antibody reacts with a property present in the products of all common Rh alleles except R^1 and r' , it can be considered to react with hr_i(c or E), a property contrasting with rh_i(Ce). More such quasi-allelic relationships may be encountered before there is a better synthesis of the Rh locus.

The use of reagents such as anti-hr(f) and anti-rh_i(Ce) greatly increases the opportunity of identifying and "counting" Rh genes in population and genetic studies. These reagents also are of value in some cases of disputed paternity.

CONCLUSIONS

An Rh blood factor has been invoked to explain the reactions of an Rh antiserum with the products of established R^1 and r' alleles. This blood factor has been termed rh_i(Ce).

The Rh blood factor, hr(f or ce), has been considered as a property of the products of established R^0 and r alleles.

Anti-rh_i(Ce) appears to occur as a portion of the antibody activity of some anti-rh'(C) especially those obtained from Rh₂ donors. Absorption technic, however, fails to isolate anti-rh_i(Ce) from such anti-rh'(C) sera.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

The authors wish to acknowledge the generous advice and encouragement of Prof. L. C. Dunn, The Institute for the Study of Human Variations, Columbia University, New York City.

REFERENCES

- CEPPELLINI, R., DUNN, L. C., AND TURRI, M. 1955. An interaction between alleles at the Rh locus in man which weakens the reactivity of the Rh₀ factor (D^u). *Proc. Nat. Acad. Sc.* 41: 283-288.
- JONES, A. R., STEINBERG, A. G., ALLEN, F. H., JR., DIAMOND, L. K., AND KRIETE, B. 1954. Observations on the new Rh agglutinin anti-f. *Blood* 9: 117-122.
- LEWIS, E. B. 1945. The relation of repeats to position effects in *Drosophila melanogaster*. *Genetics* 30: 137-166.
- MOURANT, A. E. 1957. Rh notation. *Brit. M. J.* ii: 461-464.
- RACE, R. R., SANGER, RUTH, LEVINE, P., MCGEE, R. T., VAN LOGHEM, J. J., VAN DER HART, M., AND CAMERON, C. 1954. A position effect of the Rh blood-group genes. *Nature* 174: 460-461.
- ROSENFELD, R. E., VOGEL, P., GIBBEL, N., SANGER, R., AND RACE, R. R. 1953. A "new" Rh antibody, anti-f. *Brit. M. J.* i: 975.
- ROSENFELD, R. E. 1954. Unpublished observations.
- ROSENFELD, R. E. 1958. Unpublished observations.
- SANGER, R., RACE, R. R., ROSENFELD, R. E., VOGEL, P., AND GIBBEL, N. 1953. Anti-f and the "new" Rh antigen it defines. *Proc. Nat. Acad. Sc.* 39: 824-834.
- WIENER, A. S. 1943. Genetic theory of the Rh blood types. *Proc. Soc. Exp. Biol.* 54: 316-319.
- WIENER, A. S. 1954^a. *Rh-Hr blood types*. Grune & Stratton.
- WIENER, A. S. 1954^b. *An Rh-Hr syllabus*. Grune & Stratton.
- WIENER, A. S. 1958. Personal Communication.
- WIENER, A. S. AND WEXLER, I. B. 1958. *Heredity of the blood groups*. Grune & Stratton.

BOOK REVIEW

Action of Radiation on Tissues: An Introduction to Radiotherapy

By A. LACASSAGNE AND G. GRICOUROFF. New York: Grune and Stratton, Inc., 1958, pp. 195, 17 photographs. \$6.25.

THE TRANSLATION of Professors Lacassagne's and Gricoureff's little book by Dr. Lushbaugh and Miss Riese makes available a compact summary of much experimental ionizing radiation pathology that many of us in the United States would not know about because we do not read foreign languages well. Professor Lacassagne has been active in the fields of experimental and clinical radiobiology almost since their beginnings, and he includes many important observations made just before and after the turn of the century.

There is an introductory chapter, twelve chapters on the effects of radiation on organ systems, chiefly structural alterations, one on total body radiation, and a final one on effects of radiation on pathologic tissues. The ones on skin, male and female gonads, and hemopoietic tissues contain much useful material for they emphasize the immediate and late effects over a considerable dose range. The chapter on the respiratory tract is disappointingly short. The genetic aspects of radiation are treated seriously, but only briefly, in the chapter on effects on embryos. The accounts of what radiation does by its direct action to embryos and to the nervous system cover literature up to the early 1950's, but the intense work of more recent years is only briefly noted.

The action of radiation on tissues is an enormous subject and it is surprising how much of it has been compressed into this book. The authors have aimed it at young physicians preparing for practice, but this reviewer believes that radiobiologists and pathologists will also find it useful.

SAMUEL P. HICKS
Laboratory of Pathology
New England Deaconess Hospital
Boston 15, Mass.

BIBLIOGRAPHY OF HUMAN GENETICS¹

Prepared by

R. H. POST

Zoology Department, Columbia University, New York 27, N. Y.

Titles are selected from the *Current List of Medical Literature* through July, 1958 (Volume 34)

- 1033 ACHTÉ, K. 1958. Korrelaituvakko ABO-veriryhmät ja alkoholismi. [Correlation of ABO blood groups with alcoholism] *Duodecim*, Helsin. 74(1): 20-22.
- 1034 ADLER, E., & ELIAKIM, C. 1957. The occurrence of Erb's palsy in three siblings of one family. *Confinia neur.*, Basel 17(6): 371-374.
- 1035 ALLEN, G., & KALLMANN, F. J. 1957. Mongolism in twin sibships. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 385-393.
- 1036 ALSLEV, J., & FRANK, H. 1957. Klinische Bilder der genuinen erblichen Elephantiasis (Nonne-Milroy-Meige). [Clinical aspects of genuine hereditary elephantiasis (Nonne-Milroy-Meige)] *Aerztl. Wschr.* 12(35-36): 769-772.
- 1037 ANDERSON, A. E., JR., & EMMEL, G. L. 1958. Diffuse interstitial pulmonary fibrosis: the Hamman-Rich syndrome. *J. Florida M. Ass.* 44(7): 702-709.
- 1038 ANDERSON, E. P., KALCKAR, H. M., & ISSELBACHER, K. J. 1957. A specific enzymatic defect in congenital galactosemia. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(1): 187-188.
- 1039 ANDERSSON, M., BJERSING, L., & RAFSTEDT, S. 1958. Early diagnosis of gonadal dysgenesis (Turner's syndrome). *Acta paediat.*, Upps. 47(2): 132-141.
- 1040 ANGRISANI, D. 1956. La sindrome di Bardet-Biedl (o meglio di Höring-Bardet-Biedl). [The Bardet-Biedl syndrome (or better: Höring-Bardet-Biedl syndrome)] *Osp. psychiat.*, Nap. 24(3): 205-301.
- 1041 ANONYMOUS. 1958. Anencephalus. *Brit. M. J.* 5072: 695-696.
- 1042 ANONYMOUS. 1958. Blood groups and disease. *Lancet*, Lond. 1(7019): 516-517.
- 1043 ANONYMOUS. 1958. Fibrosis intersticial difusa y progresiva de los pulmones en la infancia (síndrome de Hamman-Rich). [Diffuse & progressive interstitial fibrosis of the lungs in infancy (Hamman-Rich syndrome)] *Actual. pediat.*, Granada 13(1): 1-6.
- 1044 ANONYMOUS. 1958. Hereditary glycinuria. *Nutrit. Rev.* 16(2): 48-50.
- 1045 ANONYMOUS. 1958. New hypotheses concerning Wilson's disease. *Nutrit. Rev.* 16(2): 37-38.
- 1046 ANONYMOUS. 1958. The Hamman-Rich syndrome. *Lancet*, Lond. 1(7023): 730-731.
- 1047 ARMSTRONG, C. N., GRAY, J. E., RACE, R. R., & THOMPSON, R. B. 1957. A case of true hermaphroditism: a further report. *Brit. M. J.* 5045: 605-606.
- 1048 ASCHNER, B., CURTH, H. O., & GROSS, P. 1957. Genetic aspects of psoriasis. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(1): 197-204.
- 1049 ASCHNER, B. M., & GARTLER, S. M. 1958. Physiologic variation of renal function in twins: diuresis after water intake. *Acta genet. med. gemellol.*, Roma 7(1): 19-24.
- 1050 ASTRUP, C. 1957. Scandinavian literature on psychiatric genetics and epidemiology. *Acta psychiat. neur. scand.* 32(4): 399-424.
- 1051 AVOGARO, P., & CATURELLI, G. 1956. Sulle diatesi emorragiche miste: coesistenza di trombopeno-patia e di angiomatosi emorragica nello stesso complesso familiare. [Mixed hemorrhagic diathesis; coexistence of thrombopenic disease and hemorrhagic angiomatosis in the same familial complex] *Gior. clin. med.* 37(5): 589-602.
- 1052 BAAS, M. A., & VOORST, VADER, P. J. VAN. 1957. Epidemiologisch onderzoek bij het syndroom van Besnier-Boeck (sarcoidosis). [Epidemiological study on Besnier-Boeck's syndrome (sarcoidosis)] *Ned. tschr. geneesk.* 101(24): 1111-1116.
- 1053 BAMATTER, F., & LAMY, L. 1957. Etude génétique d'une famille avec 6 cas de gargoylisme dans trois générations successives. *Bibl. ophth.*, Basel 47: 597-602.

¹ Supported in part by the National Institutes of Health, grant number C-3874.

- 1054 BARKVE, H. 1958. Agammaglobulinemi; et bidrag til belysning av arvegangen. [Agammaglobulinemia; a contribution to the problem of heredity] *Nord. med.* 59(1): 30-31.
- 1055 BATABYAL, J. N., & WILSON, J. M. 1958. Sick cell anaemia in Assam. *J. Ind. M. Ass.* 30(1): 8-11.
- 1056 BECKER, P. E. 1957. Neue Ergebnisse der Genetik der Muskeldystrophien. [New results of genetics of muscular dystrophy] *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 303-310.
- 1057 BEGAUX, C., & DECOCK, G. 1957. La dégénérescence tapéto-rétinienne de la dystrophie myotonique. *Bibl. ophth.*, Basel 47: 551-558.
- 1058 BEOLCHINI, P. E., CRESSERI, A., GIANFERRARI, L., MALCOVATI, P., & MORGANTI, G. 1958. Ricerche genetiche sulle neoplasie dell'utero. III. Ricerche genetiche sulle neoplasie del collo dell'utero. [Genetic studies of neoplasms of the uterus. III. Genetic studies of neoplasms of the cervix] *Acta genet. med. gemellol.*, Roma 7(1): 49-90.
- 1059 BÉRARD, P. V., BOUDOURESQUES, J., & GÉRIN-BONNET. 1957. Dysostose cranio-faciale; à propos d'une fratrie de maladie de Crouzon. [Craniofacial dysostosis; report of familial Crouzon's disease] *Rev. otoneur.*, Par. 29(1): 16-22.
- 1060 BERGER, H., WAVRE, D., BUCHNER, H., SCHEIDEGGER, S., HESS, R., LINDLAR, F., & BERNHARD, K. 1957. Familiäre kongenitale Lebercirrhose und Nierenmissbildung bei Cholesterin-speicherkrankheit. [Familial congenital liver cirrhosis and renal deformity in cholesterol deposition disease] *Schweiz. med. Wschr.* 87(47): 1439-1448.
- 1061 BILLINGTON, B. P. 1958. Duodenal ulcer: an observation. *Lancet*, Lond. 1(7016): 374-375.
- 1062 BINET, F. E., SAWERS, R. J., & WATSON, G. S. 1958. Heredity counselling for sex-linked recessive deficiency diseases. *Ann. Human Genet.*, Lond. 22(2): 144-152.
- 1063 BISCHLER, V. 1956. Une forme particulière de surdimutité avec dystopie des points lacrymaux inférieurs, albinisme partiel et hypoplasie du stroma irien. [Particular form of deafmutism with dystrophy of inferior lacrimal point, partial albinism and hypoplasia of iridal stroma] *Confinia neur.*, Basel 16(4-5): 230-237.
- 1064 BLÉCOURT-MEINDERSMA, T. DE. 1957. Hereditary factors in some rheumatic diseases. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(1): 144-147.
- 1065 BODRON M. A., JR., & COTTER, J. W. 1957. ABO incompatibility. *J. Louisiana M. Soc.* 109(12): 456-459.
- 1066 BONDUELLE, M., & BOUYGUES, P. 1957. Observation clinique d'un cas de sclérose latérale amyotrophique familiale. [Clinical observations in a case of familial amyotrophic lateral sclerosis] *Rev. neur.*, Par. 96(1): 55-59.
- 1067 BOSCH, J., VAN DEN. 1957. Microcephaly in the Netherlands. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 398-402.
- 1068 BOWIE, W. 1958. Report of leukaemia occurring in father and daughter. *Canad. M. Ass. J.* 78(4): 259-262.
- 1069 BROWN, J. A. K., & STONE, M. M. 1958. Tuberculoid leprosy in identical twins. *Leprosy Rev.*, Lond. 29(1): 53-55.
- 1070 BRUINS, J. W., & SIMONS, C. H. 1957. Hereditary diplegia spastica. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 329-333.
- 1071 BULMER, M. G. 1958. The numbers of human multiple births. *Ann. Human Genet.*, Lond. 22(2): 158-164.
- 1072 BURKLAND, C. E. 1958. The significance of genetic and environmental factors in urogenital disease. *J. Urol.*, Balt. 79(3): 532-548.
- 1073 CAMPBELL, R. M., & NUCKOLS, H. H. 1956. Erythroblastosis fetalis due to maternal iso-sensitization to the Kell factor; report of a case. *Obst. Gyn.*, N. Y. 8(5): 559-560.
- 1074 CARTER, H. R., & SUKAVAJANA, C. 1956. Familial cerebello-olivary degeneration with late development of rigidity and dementia. *Neurology* 6(12): 876-884.
- 1075 CASTELLANOS, A., JR., UGARIZ, R., DE CARDENAS, A., & AZAN CANO, L. 1957. Síndrome de Marfan: reports de seis casos en una misma familia. [Marfan's syndrome: report of 6 cases in the same family] *Arch. Hosp. univ.*, Habana 9(6): 354-376.
- 1076 CAUBLE, W. G., & LOCKHART, J. G. 1958. Congenital goiter: report of two cases. *Am. Surgeon* 24(2): 118-122.

- 1077 CENTERWALL, W. R., & MILLER, M. M. 1958. Ataxia, telangiectasia, and sinopulmonary infections; a syndrome of slowly progressive deterioration in childhood. *A.M.A. J. Dis. Child.* 95(4): 385-396.
- 1078 CHARLES, M. L., & VORHAUS, L. J. 1957. Delayed development of pernicious anemia following gastrectomy; high familial incidence of cancer; an illustrative case. *Ann. Int. M.* 47(6): 1266-1276.
- 1079 CHATTERJEA, J. B., SWARUP, S., GHOSH, S. K., & RAY, R. N. 1958. Hb. S-thalassaemia disease in India. *J. Ind. M. Ass.* 30(1): 4-8.
- 1080 CHERNOFF, A. I. 1958. The hemoglobin D syndromes. *Blood*, Balt. 13(2): 116-127.
- 1081 CLARKE, C. A. 1957. Medical genetics. *Brit. Encycl. M. Pract.*, M. Progr.: 118-133.
- 1082 CLOWARD, R. B. 1957. Treatment of hyperhidrosis palmaris (sweaty hands); a familial disease in Japanese. *Hawaii M. J.* 16(4): 381-387.
- 1083 CODORNIU, A. H. R. 1958. Idiopathic scoliosis of congenital origin. *J. Bone Surg. Brit. Vol.* 40-B(1): 94-96.
- 1084 CONWAY, H., & BOWE, J. 1956. Congenital deformities of the hands. *Plastic & Reconstr. Surg.* 18(4): 286-290.
- 1085 CONWAY, T. J. 1958. Prenatal bowing and angulation of long bones; a description of its occurrence in a brother and sister. *A.M.A. J. Dis. Child.* 95(3): 305-308.
- 1086 COON, C. S. 1958. An anthropogeographic excursion around the world. *Human Biol.* 30(1): 29-42.
- 1087 COPELMAN, L. S. 1957. Malformations anatomiques neuro-endocriniennes. IV. Les dystrophies osteo-congenitales. [Neuroendocrine anatomical malformations. IV. Congenital osteodys-trophy] *Rév. path. gén.*, Par. 57(691): 1365-1371.
- 1088 CROCKER, A. C., & FARBER, S. 1958. Niemann-Pick disease: a review of eighteen patients. *Medicine*, Balt. 37(1): 1-95.
- 1089 CROW, J. F. 1957. Genetic considerations in establishing maximum radiation doses. *Radiology* 69(1): 18-22.
- 1090 CROW, J. F. 1958. Some possibilities for measuring selection intensities in man. *Hu. Biol.* 30(1): 1-13.
- 1091 DAVID, J. E., & PALMER, P. E. 1958. Familial metaphysial dysplasia. *J. Bone Surg. Brit. Vol.* 40-B(1): 86-93.
- 1092 DAWSON, G. W., & HACKETT, W. E. 1958. A blood group survey of the county and city of Dublin. *Ann. Human Genet.*, Lond. 22(2): 97-110.
- 1093 DE JOUNG, J. G. 1957. Dystrophia myotonica, paramyotonia and myotonia congenita. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 310-314.
- 1094 DELMARCELLE, Y. 1957. Considérations sur l'hérédité du glaucome infantile. [On the inheritance of infantile glaucoma] *J. génét. humaine* 6(1): 33-48.
- 1095 DEL VIVO, R. E. 1957. La displasia fibrosa delle ossa ed i suoi rapporti con le lesioni lipo-granulomatose scheletriche. [Fibrous dysplasia of the bones and its relations to skeletal lipo-granulomatous lesions] *Arch. De Vecchi* 25(2): 729-745.
- 1096 DEMARINIS, F., & SOBBOTA, A. 1957. On the inheritance and development of preaxial and postaxial types of polydactyly. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(1): 215-216.
- 1097 DENCKER, S. J. 1957. A twin study in mild organic deterioration. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 434-437.
- 1098 DESSE, G. 1957. Maladie de Paget familiale. [Familial Paget's disease] *Rév. rhumat.*, Par. 24(7-8): 551-555.
- 1099 DODSON, E. O. 1956. Hereditary absence of radius and thumb. *J. Heredity* 47: 275-276.
- 1100 DUJMUŠIĆ, T. 1957. Tri slučaja skleroma podrijetlom iz Istre. [Three cases of scleroma originating in Istra]. *Radovi Med. fak. Zagrebu* 2: 137-152.
- 1101 DUKES, G. E. 1958. Pre-cancerous conditions of the colon and rectum. *J. R. Coll. Surgeons Edinburgh* 3(3): 182-192.
- 1102 EDGAR, G. W. 1957. Inborn errors of lipid metabolism. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(1): 176-177.
- 1103 EDMUND, J. 1957. Blepharophimosis congenita. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 279-284.
- 1104 ELLIS, J. L., & GOOL, J. VAN. 1957. Een geval van de homozygote vorm van de hemoglobine-

- C-ziekte. [A case of homozygotic form of hemoglobin C disease] *Ned. tschr. geneesk.* 101(26): 1223-1226.
- 1105 ESSED, A. 1957. Einige patienten met erfelijke haemolytische anemieën. [Some patients with hereditary hemolytic anemia] *Msch. kindergeneesk.* 25(11): 373-377.
- 1106 ESTEVE, R. 1958. Idiopathic scoliosis in identical twins. *J. Bone Surg. Brit. Vol.* 40-B(1): 97-99.
- 1107 ESTRADA CAMÚÑEZ, S., & SALIDO ESCUDERO, A. 1957. Aportación a la casuística teratológica nacional. [Contribution on teratological case reports in Spain] *Rev. españ. obst.*, Valencia 16(95): 346-353.
- 1108 ETON, B. 1956. Eclampsia in the absence of convulsions, coma or albuminuria; eclampsia sine eclampsia in two sisters. *J. Obst. Gyn. Brit. Empire* 63(6): 841-846.
- 1109 EVERBERG, G. 1957. A family study with otological, neurological, and ophthalmological aspects (unilateral deafness, speech defect, dyslexia, petit mal, aphasia (Kramer-Pollnow syndrome?), astigmatism (amblyopia), disseminated sclerosis and goitre). *Acta psychiat. neur. scand.* 32(3): 307-324.
- 1110 FACQUET, J., ALHOMME, P., WELTI, J. J., BONNET, J. L., & TINTURIER, J. 1958. Cardiomegalie familiale apparemment bénigne affectant plusieurs enfants d'une nombreuse famille. [Familial cardiomegaly apparently benign & affecting many children of a large family] *Bull. Soc. méd. hôp. Paris* 74(3-4): 80-88.
- 1111 FENG, Y. K., & T'AN, M. H. 1957. The Sturge-Kalischer-Weber syndrome; a report of four cases. *Chin. M. J.* 75(5): 344-364.
- 1112 FLEMING, R. 1957. Refsum's syndrome; an unusual hereditary neuropathy. *Neurology* 7(7): 476-479.
- 1113 FORNI, S. 1957. Nouvel arbre généalogique de dégénérescence tapéto-rétinienne de la région maculaire et péripapillaire, type "Malattia leventinese". *Bibl. ophth.*, Basel 47: 570-575.
- 1114 FORSSMAN, H. 1957. Frekvens och åldersfördelning hos ett material av mongoler på svenska anstalter. [Incidence and sex distribution of mongolism in Swedish institutions] *Sven. ldk. tidn.* 54(23): 1893-1899.
- 1115 FRANCESCHETTI, A. 1957. L'hérédité de la haute myopia. [Heredity of severe myopia] *J. génét. humaine*, Genève 6(1): 68-69.
- 1116 FRANCESCHETTI, A., & KLEIN, D. 1957. Two families with parents of different types of red-green blindness. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 255-259.
- 1117 FRANCIOS, J., & DEVOS, E. 1957. Heredity of disc-shaped cataract. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 266-273.
- 1118 FRASER, F. C. 1957. Etiological factors in clefts of the palate and lip. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(1): 229-230.
- 1119 FULLER, J. L. 1957. Comparative studies in behavioral genetics. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 403-407.
- 1120 GALATIUS-JENSEN, F. 1957. Further investigations of the genetic mechanism of the haptoglobins. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(3): 549-564.
- 1121 GALL, E. A., & LANDING, B. H. 1956. Hepatic cirrhosis and hereditary disorders of metabolism. *Am. J. Clin. Path.* 26(12): 1398-1426.
- 1122 GAMSTORP, I. 1957. Adynamia episodica hereditaria. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 325-328.
- 1123 GAROFALO, E., & SACCOMANI, F. 1957. Rilievi biometrici in 33 imbecilli mongoloidi. [Biometrical data in 33 mongoloid idiots] *Minerva pediat.*, Tor. 9(50): 1548-1549.
- 1124 GERALD, P. S., COOK, C. D., & DIAMOND, L. K. 1957. Hemoglobin M. *Science* 126(3268): 300-301.
- 1125 GIORDANO, A. 1957. Hereditary diseases of the osteocartilaginous system; comparative morphological basis. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(1): 155-159.
- 1126 GJONE, E. 1958. Idiopatisk renal glykosuri; i 3 generationer av en sterkt belastet familie. [Idiopathic renal glycosuria; 3 generations of a severely handicapped family] *Nord. med.* 59(8): 306-307.
- 1127 GLASS, B. 1956. The hazards of atomic radiations to man. *J. Heredity* 47: 260-267.
- 1128 GLASS, B. 1957. The genetic hazards of nuclear radiations. *Science* 126(3267): 241-246.

- 1129 GROSS, J. B., & COMFORT, M. W. 1957. Hereditary pancreatitis: report on two additional families. *Gastroenterology* 32(5): 829-854.
- 1130 GROSS, J. B., COMFORT, M. W., & ULRICH, J. A. 1958. The current status of hereditary pancreatitis. *Minnesota M.* 41(2): 78-82.
- 1131 GUNZ, F., & DAMESHEK, W. 1957. Chronic lymphocytic leukemia in a family, including twin brothers and a son. *J. Am. M. Ass.* 164(12): 1323-1325.
- 1132 HACKETT, E. 1958. A rough estimate of two main racial components in the Republic of Ireland, based on an analysis of ABO blood group frequencies. *J. Irish M. Ass.* 42(249): 86-88.
- 1133 HADIDA, E., BÉRANGER, J., & TIMSIT, E. 1957. Pustulose de Kaposi-Juliusberg d'origine herpétique probable. [Kaposi-Juliusberg's pustolosis of probable herpetic origin] *Bull. Soc. fr. derm. syph.* 4: 396-397.
- 1134 HALBRON, P., COHEN, A., MAWAS, H., & WEKSTEIN, C. 1956. A propos d'un cas de gliome de la rétine, héréditaire et familial. *Ann. ocul.*, Par. 189(9): 790-796.
- 1135 HARTEMANN, P., DUREUX, J. B., & MARTIN, J. 1957. Considérations ophtalmologiques et électro-encéphalographiques sur 31 observations de sclérose tubéreuse de Bourneville et de neurofibromatose de Recklinghausen. [Ophthalmologic and electroencephalographic aspects on 31 cases of Bourneville's tuberosus sclerosis and of Recklinghausen's neurofibromatosis] *Rév. oloneur.*, Par. 29(4): 216-225.
- 1136 HARTUNG, K. 1957. Lassen sich konstitutionelle Faktoren nachweisen, die den Verlauf der Meningitis tuberculosa beeinflussen? [The role of hereditary factors on the course of tuberculous meningitis] *Tuberkulosearzt* 11(7): 411-419.
- 1137 HAUGE, M., & HARVALD, B. 1957. Genetics in intracranial tumours. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(3): 573-591.
- 1138 HENNINGSSEN, K. 1958. A new deleted Rh-chromosome. *Nature*, Lond. 181(4607): 502.
- 1139 HENRY, E. W., AUCLAND, N. L., MCINTOSH, H. W., & STARR, D. E. 1958. Abnormality of the long bones and progressive muscular dystrophy in a family. *Canad. M. Ass. J.* 78(5): 331-336.
- 1140 HERTRICH, O. 1957. Kasuistische Mitteilung über eine Sippe mit dominant vererblicher wahrscheinlich weiblich geschlechtsgebundener progressiver Muskeldystrophie des Schultergürteltyps. [Casuistic report on a tribe with dominantly hereditary, possibly female sex-linked progressive muscular dystrophy of shoulder-girdle type] *Nervenarzt* 28(7): 325-327.
- 1141 HOEDE, K. 1957. Zur Frage der Erbllichkeit der Psoriasis. [The problem of heredity of psoriasis] *Hautarzt* 8(10): 433-438.
- 1142 HOGG, L. JR., & PACK, G. T. 1957. The controversial relationship between blood group A and gastric cancer. *Gastroenterology* 32(5): 797-806.
- 1143 HOHMANN, H. 1957. Die Diplegia spastica infantilis hereditaria und ihre Beziehungen zur familiären spastischen Spinalparalyse. [Hereditary infantile spastic diplegia and its relation to familial spastic spinal paralysis] *Nervenarzt* 28(7): 323-325.
- 1144 HOLINGER, P. H., JOHNSTON, K. C., & SCHILLER, F. 1954. Congenital anomalies of the larynx. *Tr. Am. Laryng. Ass.* 75: 64-90.
- 1145 HÖRDER, M. H. 1958. Kongenitaler, familiärer Faktor VII-Mangel mit zusätzlichem Defekt in der Thromboplastinbildung. [Congenital familial deficiency of factor VII with additional defect of thromboplastin formation] *Acta haemat.*, Basel 19(1): 30-39.
- 1146 HORNE, H. W., JR. 1958. Anencephaly in Four Consecutive Pregnancies. *Fertility & Sterility* 9: 67-68.
- 1147 HOYME, L. E. 1955. Genetics, Physiology and Phenylthiocarbamide. *J. Heredity* 46: 167-175.
- 1148 JAGANNADHA ROW, M. V., & KALYANARAMAN, V. 1958. Laurence-Moon-Biedl syndrome. *J. Ind. M. Ass.* 30(3): 90-91.
- 1149 JANKIEWICZ, H., & FREEBERG, D. D. 1956. A six generation pedigree of congenital zonular cataract. *Am. J. Optometr.* 33(10): 555-557.
- 1150 JARVIK, L. F., KALLMANN, F. J., FALEK, A., & KLABER, M. M. 1957. Changing intellectual functions in senescent twins. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 421-430.
- 1151 JENNETT, J. H. 1956. Persistent Hereditary Edema of the legs—Milroy's disease. *Clinical Orthopedics* 8: 122-131.

- 1152 JOHNSON, M. J. 1957. Lymphomas in four siblings. *J. Am. M. Ass.* 163(1): 20-25.
- 1153 JONES, E. G. 1958. Xanthomatosis. *Brit. J. Clin. Pract.* 12(3): 173-179.
- 1154 JUEL, E., & VOGT, E. 1958. The frequency of the Duffy blood group antigens in 1000 Oslo blood donors as defined by anti-Fy^a. *Acta path. microb. scand.* 42(2): 150-152.
- 1155 JUEL-NIELSEN, N., & MOGENSEN, A. 1957. Uniovular twins brought up apart; preliminary report of a psychiatric-psychological study. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 430-433.
- 1156 JUNGEBLUT, C. W., KALLMANN, F. J., ROTH, B., & GOODMAN, H. O. 1957. Preliminary twin data on the salivary excretion of a receptor-destroying enzyme. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(1): 191-196.
- 1157 KAIJ, L. 1957. Drinking habits in twins. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 437-441.
- 1158 KALLMANN, F. J., & BAROFF, G. S. 1957. Heredity and variations in human behavior patterns. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 410-421.
- 1159 KHERUMIAN, R., & MOULLEC, J. 1957. Dyschromatopsies et gémellité monozygote. [Dyschromatopsia and monozygotic twins] *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 264-265.
- 1160 KHERUMIAN, R., DURAND, M., METIANU, C., MOULLEC, J., & KHERUMIAN-ALLARY, O. 1957. Le problème de l'étiologie génétique des cardiopathies congénitales. [Genetic etiology of congenital heart diseases] *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(1): 213-214.
- 1161 KJER, P. 1957. Hereditary infantile optic atrophy with dominant transmission. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 290-291.
- 1162 KLEIN, D. 1958. La dystrophie myotonique (Steinert) et la myotonie congénitale (Thomsen) en Suisse. *J. génét. humaine*, Genève 7(Suppl.): 1-328.
- 1163 KLENKA, L. 1956. Waardenburgův syndrom. *Česk. ofth.* 12(4): 270-275.
- 1164 KLESER, R., & ACHENBACH, W. 1957. Über die sogenannte Pseudohämophilie; Nachuntersuchung einer Blutersippe aus dem Saarland nach 20 Jahren. [The so-called pseudohemophilia; follow-up of a hemophilic tribe in Saarland after 20 years] *Klin. Wschr.* 35(20): 1007-1013.
- 1165 KLOEPPER, H. W., & TALLEY, C. 1957. Autosomal recessive inheritance of Duchenne type muscular dystrophy. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 314-318.
- 1166 KLOEPPER, H. W., & TALLEY, C. 1958. Autosomal recessive inheritance of Duchenne-type muscular dystrophy. *Ann. Human Genet.*, Lond. 22(2): 138-143.
- 1167 KNEDEL, M. 1957. Die Doppel-Albuminämie, eine neue erbliche Proteinanomalie. [Double albuminemia, a new hereditary protein anomaly] *Blut* 3(3): 129-134.
- 1168 KOONCE, D. H. 1958. Ochronosis report of three cases in siblings. *J. Tennessee M. Ass.* 51(3): 85-89.
- 1169 KOZINN, P. J., WIENER, H., & COHNE, P. 1957. Infantile amaurotic family idiocy; a genetic approach. *J. Pediat.*, S. Louis 51(1): 58-64.
- 1170 KRONENBERGER, F. L. 1957. Stress fracture of the first rib occurring in two sisters. *Brit J. Tuberc.* 51(3): 255-257.
- 1171 LABORIE, F., & LABORIE, R. 1958. Intolérance à certains groupes chimiques dans l'allergie cutanée. [Intolerance to certain chemical groups in skin allergy] *J. méd. Bordeaux* 135(1): 43-48.
- 1172 LAMY, M., & MAROTEAUX, P. 1957. Dysplasie spondyloépiphyssaire atypique, observée chez deux frères. [Atypical spondylo-epiphyssial dysplasia in 2 brothers] *Arch. fr. pédiat.* 14(5): 506-510.
- 1173 LAMY, M., FREZAL, J., GROUCHY, J. DE, & KELLEY, J. (MME). 1957. Le nombre de dermatoglyphes dans un échantillon de jumeaux. [Number of dermatoglyphics in twins] *Ann. Human Genet.*, Lond. 21(4): 374-396.
- 1174 LAMY, M., ROYER, P., FRÉZAL, J., & LESTRADET, H. 1958. Le rachitisme vitaminorésistant familial hypophosphatémique primitif. *Arch. fr. pédiat.* 15(1): 1-24.
- 1175 LANGUILLON, J., & DELAS, A. 1957. Note sur la sicklémie et les groupes sanguins chez diverses populations du Cameroun. *Méd. trop.*, Marseille 17(6): 830-835.
- 1176 LARON, Z., & HORNE, L. M. 1957. The incidence of infantile pyloric stenosis. *A. M. A. J. Dis. Child.* 94(2): 151-154.
- 1177 LARSON, C. A. 1957. Capillary angiomatosis of the central nervous system (Lindau's disease); genetic aspects. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 341-344.

- 1178 LARSON, C. A. 1957. Some aspects of kin matings with mentally defective offspring. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 382-385.
- 1179 LASSERRE, R. 1957. Une maladie non exceptionnelle: la porphyrie. [Porphyria: a common disease] *Rev. méd. Suisse rom.* 77(12): 919-928.
- 1180 LAYRISSE, M., & ARENDS, T. 1956. Hallazgo del factor Diego en mongoloides de origen asiático. [Discovery of the Diego factor in Mongolians of Asiatic origin] *Gac. méd. Caracas* 64(3-5): 215-223.
- 1181 LEE, J. W. 1956. A study of the inheritance of certain tongue characters. *J. Heredity* 47: 17-19.
- 1182 LEHMANN, H., NORTH, A., & STAVELEY, J. M. 1958. Absence of the Diego blood group and abnormal hemoglobins in 92 Maoris. *Nature*, Lond. 181(4611): 791-792.
- 1183 LEVINE, P. 1958. The influence of the ABO system on Rh hemolytic disease. *Human Biol.* 30(1): 14-28.
- 1184 LEWIS, A. J. 1957. The offspring of parents both mentally ill. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 349-365.
- 1185 LINDAU, A. 1957. Capillary angiomatosis of the central nervous system. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 338-340.
- 1186 MACDONALD, A. M., & SHANKS, R. A. 1957. Hypophosphatasia. *Arch. Dis. Childh.*, Lond. 32(164): 304-310.
- 1187 MACKLIN, M. T. 1957. A study of retinoblastoma in Ohio families. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 296-297.
- 1188 MANCEAUX, A. G., SUTTER, J. M., & PÉLICIER, Y. 1957. Paralyse périodique familiale; étude de trois cas. [Periodic familial paralysis; report on 3 cases] *Rev. otoneur.*, Par. 29(5): 307-310.
- 1189 MARGOLIS, E., & HASSON, E. 1955. Hereditary malformations of the upper extremities. *J. Heredity* 46: 255-262.
- 1190 MARGOLIS, E., SCHWARTZ, A., & FALK, R. 1957. Brachytelephalangy and Brachymesophalangy in the same family. *J. Heredity* 48: 21-25.
- 1191 MARINO, E. 1957. Fattori ereditari e mimetismo familiare tubercolare. [Hereditary factors and tuberculous familial mimetism] *Lotta tuberc.* 27(11): 1059-1073.
- 1192 MARQVARD, H. A. 1956. Two sisters with scleromalacia perforans. *Acta ophth.*, Kbh. 34(4): 245-249.
- 1193 MATSUNAGA, E. 1956. Erbbiologische Untersuchung der Fingermittegliedbehaarung bei Japanern und Deutschen [Genetical-biological examination of the mid-digital hair among Japanese and Germans] *Zeitschr. menschl. Vererbungs- und Konstitutionslehre* 33(6): 465-469.
- 1194 MATSUNAGA, E., & ITOH, S. 1958. Blood groups and fertility in a Japanese population, with special reference to intra-uterine selection due to maternal-foetal incompatibility. *Ann. Human Genet.*, Lond. 22(2): 111-131.
- 1195 MAXWELL, J. 1957. The relation between psychology and genetics. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 409-410.
- 1196 McCULLAGH, E. P., & LEISER, A. E. 1957. Turner's syndrome and Laurence-Moon-Biedl syndrome in siblings. *J. Clin. Endocr. Metab.* 17(8): 985-988.
- 1197 MCGOLRICK, J. B., LOWRY, J. S., & LEFEBER, E. J. 1957. Albers-Schönberg disease. *Texas J. M.* 53(5): 329-333.
- 1198 McKUSICK, V. A. 1957. The genetic behaviour of heritable disorders of connective tissue. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(1): 150-154.
- 1199 MEO, R. 1957. Contributo allo studio della distribuzione dei fattori MN e Kell nella città e provincia di Sassari. [Distribution of MN and Kell factors in the city and province of Sassari] *Boll. Soc. ital. biol. sper.* 33(7): 1110-1112.
- 1200 MEYER-SCHWICKERATH, G., & GRUTERICH, E. 1957. Mikrophthalmus mit Dyskranie und Dysphalangie. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 277-279.
- 1201 MICHAEL, J., MATSOUKAS, J., THEODOROU, S., & HOULIARAS, K. 1956. Maladie de Morquio (ostéochondrodystrophie polyépiphysaire déformante) chez deux frères. [Morquio's disease (polyepiphysal deforming osteochondrodystrophy) in two brothers] *Helv. paediat. acta* 11(4): 403-413.

- 1202 MIDDLEBROOK, J. E. 1956. Thalassemia in a family of pure German extraction. *N. England J. M.* 255(17): 815-187.
- 1203 MILCH, R. A. 1957. Inheritance of alcaptonuria. *Bull. Hosp. Joint Dis.*, N. Y. 18(1): 103-111.
- 1204 MILCH, R. A., & MILCH, H. 1957. Dominant inheritance of alcaptonuria. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(1): 178-184.
- 1205 MITCHELL, F. N., & WADDELL, W. W., JR. 1958. Ellis-Van Creveld syndrome; report of two cases in siblings. *Acta paediat.*, Upps. 47(2): 142-151.
- 1206 MITSUDA, H. 1957. Klinisch-erbbiologische Untersuchung der endogenen Psychosen. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 371-377.
- 1207 MORDEJA, J. 1956. Die angeborene Radiusluxation. [Congenital luxation of the radius] *Arch. orthop. Unfallchir.* 48(4): 474-493.
- 1208 MOULLEC, J., & LEWI, S. 1957. La maladie hémolytique du nouveau-né causée par l'incompatibilité des groupes ABO. [Hemolytic disease of the newborn caused by incompatibility of ABO groups] *Rev. fr. clin. biol.* 2(10): 1048-1064.
- 1209 MUNK-ANDERSEN, G. 1958. Excess of group O-mothers in ABO-haemolytic disease. *Acta path. microb. scand.* 42(1): 43-80.
- 1210 NEEL, J. V. 1957. Special problems inherent in the study of human genetics with particular reference to the evaluation of radiation risks. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.* 43(8): 736-744.
- 1211 NEEL, J. V. 1958. The study of natural selection in primitive and civilized human populations. *Human Biol.* 30(1): 43-72.
- 1212 NEIMANN, N., PIERSON, M., STEHLIN, S. (MME), TRIDON, P., & MANCIAUX, M. 1958. Maladie de Rendu-Osler et cirrhose hépatique. *Arch. fr. pédiat.* 15(1): 51-59.
- 1213 NENNSTIEL, H. J., & BECHT, T. 1957. Über das erbliche Auftreten einer Albuminspaltung im Elektrophoresediagramm. [Hereditary occurrence of an albumin fraction in electrophoretic diagram] *Klin. Wschr.* 35(13): 689.
- 1214 NERI SERNERI, G. G., & BARTOLI, V. 1958. Fondamenti genetici della diatesi mesenchimosa. [Genetic bases of mesenchymotic diathesis] *Acta genet. med. gemellol.*, Roma 7(1): 101-129; contd.
- 1215 NICOLA, P., & NIGRO, N. 1957. Il mongolismo nei gemelli; contributo casistico. [Mongolism in twins; case reports] *Minerva pediat.*, Tor. 9(47): 1412-1419.
- 1216 NIXON, W. L., & SLATER, E. 1957. A second investigation into the children of cousins. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(3): 513-532.
- 1217 NIZETIC, B., & SAKIC, D. 1957. Dégénération nodular de la cornée (Groenow) liée à la couleur de l'iris; pedigree d'une famille. [Nodular degeneration of the cornea (Groenow) bound to the color of the iris; pedigree of a family] *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 274-276.
- 1218 NORBIS, A. L., & MALBRAN, E. 1956. Concomitant esotropia of late onset; pathological report of four cases in siblings. *Brit. J. Ophth.* 40(6): 373-380.
- 1219 ODEGARD, O., & HERLOFSEN, H. 1957. A study of psychotic patients of consanguineous parentage. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 367-371.
- 1220 OHRT, V. 1957. Ocular albinism with changes typical of conductors in a Danish family. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 298-301.
- 1221 ØIGAARD, H., & SÖDERHJELM, L. 1957. Familial oxalosis. *Acta Soc. med. upsal.* 62(5-6): 176-185.
- 1222 ORTIZ, DE ZARATE, J. C. 1957. Cas observé; agénésie bilatérale héréditaire du trapèze. [Observed case; hereditary bilateral agenesis of the trapezious] *J. génét. humaine*, Genève 6(1): 64-67.
- 1223 OSTER, J. 1957. Studies in the etiology of mongolism. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 394-397.
- 1224 PEROSA, L., RAMUNNI, M., BINI, L., & MANGANELLI, G. 1957. The genesis of sickle cell morphology. *Acta haemat.*, Basel 18(4): 255-260.
- 1225 PFÄNDLER, U. 1957. La manifestation hétérozygote et homozygote de certains troubles du métabolisme; porphyrie chronique, cystinose, maladie de Niemann-Pick. [Heterozygotic and homozygotic manifestation of certain metabolic disorders: chronic porphyria, cystinosis, Niemann-Pick disease] *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(1): 184-187.

- 1226 PFÄNDLER, U. 1957. Une forme semilétale de la surdimutité récessive. [Semilethal form of recessive deafmutism] *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(1): 241-244.
- 1227 PHILIPSEN-PRAHM, H. 1957. On mental illness in Danish twins; preliminary report. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 377-380.
- 1228 POST, R. H., & HOPKINS, L. A. 1956. "Deafmutism" in two pairs of identical twins. *J. Heredity* 47: 88-90.
- 1229 REED, S. C. 1957. Counseling in medical genetics. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 473-480.
- 1230 REED, S. C., & REED, E. W. 1957. The relatives of the mentally retarded. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 381-382.
- 1231 REED, T. E., & KELLY, E. L. 1958. The completed reproductive performances of 161 couples selected before marriage and classified by ABO blood group. *Ann. Human Genet.*, Lond. 22(2): 165-181.
- 1232 REEDY, J. J. 1957. Recessive inheritance of susceptibility to poliomyelitis. *J. Heredity* 48: 37-44.
- 1233 REFSUM, S. 1957. Heredopathia atactica polyneuritiformis. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 344-347.
- 1234 REEVEN, O. 1957. The Reiter Syndrome in females. *Acta Rheumatologica Scandinavica* 3(4): 282-290.
- 1235 REYNAFARJE, C. 1957. El factor Rh y otros grupos sanguíneos en los indios peruanos. [Rh factor & other blood groups in Peruvian Indians] *An. Fac. med. Lima* 40(3): 573-584.
- 1236 ROBECCHI, A., CARTESEGNA, F., DANEQ, V., D'ORIA, R., & EINAUDI, G. 1957. Indagini sulla diffusione della malattie reumatiche; incidenza delle affezioni cardiovascolari reumatiche in un secondo gruppo di 2223 giovani delle scuole di Torino e di Moncalieri. [Data on diffusion in rheumatic disease; incidence of rheumatic cardiovascular diseases in a second group of 2223 children in the schools of Torino & Moncalieri]. *Reumatismo*, Milano 9(5): 271-278.
- 1237 ROUSSET, J., & TERRIER, H. 1958. Acanthosis nigricans juvénile apparue brusquement chez les trois enfants d'une famille indemne jusque là. [Juvenile acanthosis nigricans appearing abruptly in 3 children in a family without infection up to that time] *Lyon med.* 90(5): 160.
- 1238 RUFFIE, J., & HURON, R. 1957. Sur l'hérédité du daltonisme; nouvelle observation d'une fratrie issue de deux Daltoniens de types différents. [Heredity of daltonism; new observations of siblings of parents with different types of color blindness] *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 259-263.
- 1239 SAGAN, Z., ROMEJKO, A., & RZYTKA, J. 1957. Rozkład grup krwi w niektórych chorobach na podstawie materiałów z klinik wrocławskich. [Distribution of blood groups in various diseases on the basis of data from clinics in Warsaw] *Arch. immun. ter. dośw.* 5: 391-399.
- 1240 SALVATI, R. 1957. Sul granuloma maligno familiare. *Radioterapia*, Bologna 12(6): 455-462.
- 1241 SARROUY, C., RAFFI, A., & BOINEAU, N. 1957. A propos de deux cas d'hypoplasie cérébelleuse dans une même fratrie. [2 Cases of cerebellar hypoplasia in the same family] *Arch. fr. pédiat.* 14(5): 449-460.
- 1242 SCHAPPERT-KIMMISER, J. (Mrs.) 1956. A statistical study on the causes of blindness in blind persons living in the Hague and surrounding districts. *Ophthalmologica*, Basel 132(3): 176-180.
- 1243 SCHLAUG, R. 1957. A mongolian mother and her child; a case report. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(3): 533-540.
- 1244 SCHNYDER, U. W., & KLUNKER, W. 1957. Über das phänotypische familienpathologische Verhalten der Atopien (konstitutionelle Neurodermitis, Asthma bronchiale, Rhinitis allergica). [Phenotypical familial pathological reactions of atopic disorders (constitutional neurodermatitis, bronchial asthma, rhinitis allergica)] *Hautarzt* 8(11): 510-511.
- 1245 SCHNYDER, U. W., & SOMMACAL-SCHOPF, D. 1957. Fourteen cases of erythro-keratoderma figurata variabilis within one family. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(1): 204-206.
- 1246 SCHULZE, C. 1957. Erbbedingte Strukturanomalien menschlicher Zähne. [Hereditary structural abnormalities of human teeth] *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(1): 231-235.
- 1247 SERRA, A., BERNARDI-RONZONI, M. G., & PAOLETTI, R. 1957. Recherches sur l'hérédité de l'épithélioma adénoïdes cysticum. [Research on heredity of epithelioma adénoïdes cysticum] *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(1): 207-210.
- 1248 SIEGENTHALER, W. 1956. Das Marfan-Syndrom. *Deut. med. Wschr.* 81(30): 1188-1192.

- 1249 SIMMONS, R. T., & GRAYDON, J. J. 1957. A blood group genetical survey in Eastern and Central Polynesians. *Am. J. Phys. Anthropol.* 15(3): 357-366.
- 1250 SjøLIN, K. E. 1957. The Hageman trait in a family with haemorrhagic diathesis. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(3): 541-548.
- 1251 SLATER, E., & NIXON, W. L. 1957. A second investigation into the children of cousins admitted to psychiatric hospitals. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 365-366.
- 1252 SLATIS, H. M. 1958. Comments on the inheritance of deaf mutism in Northern Ireland. *Ann. Human Genet.*, Lond. 22(2): 153-157.
- 1253 SORSBY, A. 1957. Some dominantly inherited central fundus lesions. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 292-295.
- 1254 SPINDLER, P. 1957. Eine Homologie des Verhaltens bei Mensch und Säugetieren; zur Vererbung von Verhaltensweisen. [Homology of behaviour in man and mammals; inheritance of behavioural patterns] *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 407-408.
- 1255 STADLER, H. E., MEYER, H., & LELAND, H. 1956. Phenylpyruvic oligophrenia in a mulatto; probable manifestation of the pleiotropic effect. *J. Nerv. Ment. Dis.* 124(2): 205-207.
- 1256 STANOJEVITCH, B. 1956. Polyarthrite chronique rhumatismale chez deux freres à evolution identique concomitante. [Chronic polyarthritic rheumatism in two brothers concomitant with an identical evolution] *Rev. rhumat.*, Par. 23(6): 528-530.
- 1257 STECHER, R. M. 1957. Heredity of the joint diseases. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(1): 141-144.
- 1258 STECHER, R. M. 1957. The physical characteristics and heredity of short thumbs. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(1): 216-222.
- 1259 STEINBACK, A. 1957. Different neuroses in a pair of identical twins. *Acta psychiat. neur. scand.* 32(4): 457-472.
- 1260 STEINER, P. E. 1957. Cancer and race: with emphasis on the American and African Negroes and on the Mexican. *Acta Unio internat. cancer.*, Louvain 13(6): 959-966.
- 1261 STEINMETZ, R. D., OGLE, K. N., & RUCKER, C. W. 1956. Some physiologic considerations of hereditary macular degeneration. *Am. J. Ophthalm.* 42(4): 304-319.
- 1262 STERN, P., & ZEC, N. 1956. Beitrag zur Pathophysiologie der Myotonia congenita (Thomson). [Pathophysiology of Thomsen's myotonia congenita] *Mtschr. Psychiat.*, Basel 132(5-6): 381-389.
- 1263 STIEGLER, E. J., & BERRY, M. F. 1958. A new look at the etiology of cleft palate; based on a study of 164 family histories. *Plastic and Reconstr. Surg.* 21(1): 52-73.
- 1264 STUR, O. 1957. Eine Familie mit drei mongoloiden Kindern. [A family with 3 mongoloid children] *Neue Oesterr. Zschr. Kinderh.* 2(3): 210-215.
- 1265 SYDOW, G. VON, & RINNE, A. 1958. Very unequal identical twins. *Acta paediat.*, Upps. 47(2): 163-171.
- 1266 THOMAS, C., CORDIER, J., & ALGAN, B. 1957. Contribution à l'étude clinique de la maladie de Sturge-Weber. [Clinical study of Sturge-Weber disease] *Bull. Soc. fr. derm. syph.* 4: 477-479.
- 1267 THOMPSON, J. H. 1957. Relatives of phenylketonuric patients. *J. Ment. Defic. Res.*, Caterham 1(2): 67-78.
- 1268 THYMAN, G. 1957. Polyarthritits in twins. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(1): 148-150.
- 1269 TORRIOLI-RIGGIO, G. 1958. Un focolaio di distrofia muscolare progressiva familiare in Sardegna. [A familial focus of progressive muscular dystrophy in Sardinia] *Acta genet. med. gemellol.*, Roma 7(1): 11-18.
- 1270 TROLLE, D. 1958. Monochoriale monoamniotale eenaeggede twillinger. [Monochorionic monoamniotic uniovular twins] *Nord. med.* 59(5): 191-193.
- 1271 UNGLAUB, I. 1957. Zu den Ursachen angeborener morphologischer störungen des Zentralnervensystems. [Causes of congenital malformation of the central nervous system] *Zbl. Gyn.* 79(23): 873-898.
- 1272 VENEZIA, M. R. 1957. Myasthénie néo-natale chez un enfant né de mère myasthenique. [Neonatal myasthenia in a child born to a myasthenic mother] *Bull. Fed. soc. gyn. obst. fr.* 9(3): 328-332.
- 1273 VERDURA, G. 1957. Rilievi auxologici su coppie di gemelli immaturi. [Auxological data on twin premature infants] *Minerva pediat.*, Tor. 9(51-52): 1636-1638.

- 1274 VIEFHUES, T. K. 1958. Einseitige Makulaaplasie, Myopie und markhaltige Nervenfasern bei einem eineiigen Zwilling. [Unilateral macular aplasia, myopia & medullated nerve fibers in an uniovular twin] *Klin. Mbl. Augenh.* 132(1): 104-106.
- 1275 VLISSIDIS, T. 1957. A case of general albinism. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(1): 211-212.
- 1276 VOGEL, F. 1957. Die Eugenische Beratung beim Retinoblastom (Glioma retinae). [Eugenic factors of retinoblastoma (retinal glioma)] *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(3): 565-572.
- 1277 VOGEL, F. 1957. Elektroencephalographische Untersuchungen an gesunden Zwillingen. [Electroencephalographic examination of healthy twins] *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 334-337.
- 1278 VOGEL, F. 1958. Verzögerte Mutation beim Menschen; einige kritische Bemerkungen zu Ch. Auerbachs Arbeit (1956). [Delayed mutation in man; a critical observation on the work of Ch. Auerbachs (1956)] *Ann. Human Genet.*, Lond. 22(2): 132-137.
- 1279 WAARDENBURG, P. J. 1957. Different types of hereditary optic atrophy. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 287-290.
- 1280 WALTON, J. N. 1957. The inheritance of muscular dystrophy. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 318-320.
- 1281 WATTIEZ, R., LOEB, H., BELLENS, R., & VAN GEFFEL, R. 1957. Diabète insipide pitressino-résistant. *Helvet. paediat. acta* 12(6): 643-662.
- 1282 WEEKERS, R., MOUREAU, P., HACOURT, J., & ANDRE, A. 1957. Contribution a la genèse des amétropies par l'étude des jumeaux uni et bivitelins. [Contribution to the knowledge of pathogenesis of ametropia by a study of monozygotic and dizygotic twins] *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 284-287.
- 1283 WEEKS, M. M., & BROWN, G. A. 1958. Sweat analysis in fibrocystic disease, chronic pulmonary disease and controls. *Arch. Dis. Childh.*, Lond. 33(167): 74-77.
- 1284 WEISHAAR, J., & HEINRICH, G. 1957. Beobachtung einer groben Handmissbildung in der 1. Generation und einer doppelseitigen radio-ulnaren Synostose in der 2. Generation. [Observation of a coarse malformation of the hand in the first generation & a bilateral radio-ulnar synostosis in the second one] *Fortsch. Röntgenstrahl.* 87(2): 274-276.
- 1285 WELANDER, L. 1957. Homozygous appearance of distal myopathy. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(2): 321-325.
- 1286 WENINGER, M. 1958. Anthropologische Beobachtungen an den Kindern einer Inzest-Verbindung; das Hautleistensystem. [Anthropological studies of the children of an incestuous couple; crista cutis system] *Acta genet. med. gemellol.*, Roma 7(1): 25-46.
- 1287 WEYERS, H. 1957. Das Oligodactylie-Syndrom des Menschen und seine Parallelmutation bei der Hausmaus; ein Anomaliekomplex mit Ulnaaplasie, Reduktion der ulnaren Randstrahlen, Zwischenkiefer-, Sternum-, Nieren- und Milzmalen. [The oligodactylia syndrome in man and its parallel mutation in the house mouse; an abnormality complex with ulnar aplasia, reduction of the ulnar marginal rays and anomalies of the intermaxillary bone, sternum, kidneys and spleen] *Ann. paediat.*, Basel 189(6): 351-370.
- 1288 WHITE, P. D. 1957. Genes, the heart and destiny. *N. England J. M.* 256(21): 965-969.
- 1289 WICHMANN, D. 1956. Zur Genetik des Hautleistensystems der Fußsohle. [On the genetics of the epidermal ridge system of the sole of the foot] *Zeitschr. Morphol. u. Anthropol.* 47(3): 331-381.
- 1290 WILDERVANCK, L. S. 1957. Consanguinity and congenital deaf mutism in the Netherlands; are the parents of deaf children detectable as heterozygotes? *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(1): 244-248.
- 1291 WILLIAMS, R. J. 1957. Biochemical genetics and its human implications. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(1): 163-175.
- 1292 WILLIAMS, R. K., & GUERRY, D., III. 1957. Choroideremia; report of cases and review of literature. *South. M. J.* 50(8): 1048-1053.
- 1293 WITKOP, C. J. 1957. Hereditary defects in enamel and dentin. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(1): 236-239.
- 1294 WITKOP-OOSTENRIJK, G. A. 1957. Contribution to the study of the inheritance of dysostosis cleidocranialis. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(1): 223-228.
- 1295 WOOLF, B. 1957. The log likelihood ratio test (the G-test); methods and tables for tests of heterogeneity in contingency tables. *Ann. Human Genet.*, Lond. 21(4): 397-409.
- 1296 YI-YUNG HSIA, D., DRISCOLL, K., TROLL, W., & KNOX, W. E. 1957. Heterozygous carriers of phenylketonuria detected by phenylalanine tolerance tests. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(1): 189-190.

- 1297 ZAMPI, G., & CINTI, G. 1957. Struma tiroidea congenita in gemelli. [Congenital goiter in twins] *Arch. De Vecchi* 27(2): 443-469.
- 1298 ZDERKIEWICZ, W. 1957. Rodzinne występowanie kciuków trójpalczkowych (Triphalangia pollicis bilateralis). [Familial occurrence of triphalangeal thumbs] *Chir. narz. ruchu* 22(5): 551-553.
- 1299 ZELLWEGER, H., & SALAM, M. 1957. Hurler's disease and neurofibromatosis in a family. *Helvet. paediat. acta* 12(6): 633-642.
- 1300 ZELLWEGER, H., MULHIM, R., & DOUMANIAN, H. 1957. Hurler's disease in infancy and early childhood. *Helvet. paediat. acta* 12(6): 606-632.
- 1301 ZEYINOGLU, I. 1957. Relation entre les groupes sanguins ABO et le diabète; prédominance du groupe A dans le syndrome de Kimmelstiel-Wilson. [Relation between ABO blood groups & diabetes; predominance of group A in Kimmelstiel-Wilson syndrome] *Rev. méd. Suisse rom.* 7(7): 489-493.
- 1302 ZONNEVELD, R. J., VAN, & POLMAN, A. 1957. Hereditary factors in longevity. *Acta genet.*, Basel 7(1): 160-162.
- 1303 ZUMKELLER, R. 1957. À propos de la fréquence et de l'hérédité du naevus vasculosus nuchae (Unna). [Incidence and heredity of nevus vasculosus nuchae (Unna)] *J. génét. humaine*, Genève 6(1): 1-12.
- 1304 ZUNIN, C. 1957. Typus degenerativus amstelodamensis; contributo clinico. *Minerva pediat.*, Tor. 10(27-28): 725-730.

SUBJECT INDEX FOR 1958 BIBLIOGRAPHY OF HUMAN GENETICS*

RICHARD H. POST

Serial numbers refer to titles published in Volume 10. Words such as
genetic, familial, etc. are omitted.

- abnormality, 113, 734, 983, 1072, 1200, 1287
 see also anomaly, deformity, developmental
 defect, malformation
- head & skull, 193, 209, 362, 571, 1200
- ABO
 - A & H substances in A₂, 667
 - aberrant salivary secretion, 897
 - & alcoholism, 1033
 - A substance, 199
 - anti-A sera & AP antigens, 1027
 - antigen A₁, 94
 - antigens in epidermis, 587
 - A₁ & A₂, 72
 - gene freq. est., 189
 - group lipids from lungs, 2
 - linkage w. nail-patella synd., 527
 - modification genes, 610
 - mosaicism for antigen A₂, 423
 - possible subdivision of A₁, 521
 - rare condition, in hermaphroditism, 1047
 - rare subgroup of A, 749
 - rare variety of B, 88
 - significance of system, 683
- ABO & disease
 - see also* blood groups & disease
 - cancer, 47, 203, 293, 328, 387, 399, 509, 655,
 713, 967, 968, 1142
 - diabetes, 688, 1301
 - gastro-duodenal dis., 28, 29
 - pernicious anemia, 9, 47, 67
 - ulcer, 48, 60, 373, 381, 417, 638, 713, 1061
 - various, 387, 398, 600, 615, 713, 897, 1042
- ABO & selection, 576
 - erythroblastosis, 1208, 1209
 - fertility of married couples, 1194, 1231
 - incompatibility, 253, 1065
 - perinatal mortality, B high, 935
 - w. Rh erythroblastosis, 480, 684, 1183
- Abt-Letterer-Siwe disease
 - see* Letterer-Siwe dis.
- acanthosis nigricans, 1237
- achondroplasia, 62, 177, 421, 644, 931
- acromelalgia, 825
- Adams-Stokes disease, 657, 718
- Addison's disease, 43, 710, 819
- adenoid epithelioma, 969
- adenoma, pituitary, 203
- adenomatosis, 126
- adenovirus infection, 156
- adrenal cortex, 64, 340, 550
 see also Addison's dis.
- adrenal tumor, 64
- adynamia episodica, 777, 864, 1122
- Africa
 - blood groups, 145, 316, 466, 947
 - hemoglobin C, 218
- agammaglobulinemia, 876, 940, 1054
- age, parental
 - & sex ratio, 226
 - in achondroplasia & mongolism, 931
- agenesis, 193, 122
 see also developmental defect
- agglutination, 575
- aging, 512, 810
 see also longevity
- agonadism, 232
- Albers-Schoenberg disease, 960, 1197
- albinism, 50, 322, 552, 753, 1220, 1255, 1275
- Albright's syndrome, 24, 1095
- alcaptonuria, 938, 1168, 1203, 1204
- alcoholism, 483, 1033, 1157
- allelism, 254
 see also linkage, Rh, x-chromosome
- allergy, 555, 755, 1171, 1244
 see also favism, asthma
- alopecia, 102, 334
- alveolar microlithiasis, 639
- Alzheimer's disease, 744
- amaurotic idiocy
 see idiocy
- amblyopia, 331
- ametropia, 131, 669, 1282

* Supported in part by the National Institutes of Health, grant number C 3874.

- amino acids 12, 21, 239, 240, 467, 479, 780, 805
 amyloidosis, 263
 anemia, 173, 815
 see also agammaglobulinemia, erythroblastosis, favism, Gaucher's dis., hemosiderosis, sicklemlia, spherocytosis, thalassemia & hemolytic jaundice, 745
 hemolytic, 109, 394, 609, 715, 1105
 pernicious, 403
 & blood groups, 9, 47, 67, 381, 404
 anencephaly, 930, 1041, 1146
 aneurism, 486, 699, 760, 928
 angina pectoris, 383
 angioma, 1051
 see also Lindau's dis., Sturge-Weber dis., telangiectasia
 anhidrotic ectodermal dysplasia, 370
 anomaly, 427, 584, 676, 826, 1000, 1003, 1072, 1144
 see also abnormality, aplasia, eye, heart
 anonychia & ectrodactyly, 874
 anophthalmos, 840
 anosmia, 716
 anthropology, 39, 214, 467, 576
 see also blood groups, distribution, race, and specific race names
 anthropometry, 118, 144, 818, 925
 see also dermatoglyphs, growth, stature, weight
 antibody, new
 anti-Yt^a, 89
 anticoagulant, 58, 413, 477
 see hemorrhagic diathesis
 antigens
 of tumors, 857
 anti-Tj^a, 561
 aorta abnormality, 813
 aphasia, 1109
 aplasia, 1, 327, 828
 areflexic dystasia, 179
 areolar choroidal atrophy, 624
 arthritis, 121, 277, 448, 695, 703, 797, 915, 1064, 1203, 1204, 1256, 1268
 see also joint diseases, rheumatism
 asparagus & excretion, 7
 asthenia, 890
 see also myasthenia, thinness
 asthma, 472
 astigmatism, 1109
 ataxia, 21, 32, 99, 179, 274, 554, 989, 1074, 1077
 see also Friedreich's dis., Refsum's synd.
 atherosclerosis, 1022
 athetosis, 670
 athletic ability, 119
 atomic radiation
 see radiation
 atony, spastic, 40
 atopy, skin, 31
 see also allergy
 atresia, 30, 376
 atrophy
 see also Rothmund's synd., Werdnig-Hoffman dis., sclerosis
 cerebellar, in synd., 315
 muscular, 115, 349, 707
 optic, 166, 167, 319, 624, 1161, 1261, 1279
 auricular fibrillation, 796
 autism, 722
 autonomic dysfunction (Riley-Day syndrome)
 74, 122, 190, 258, 517, 816, 882, 926
 bacillus tuberculosis, 364
 baldness, 334
 B-aminoisobutyric acid, 467, 479, 780
 Bardet-Biedl syndrome, 518, 1040
 Basques
 blood groups, 526, 592
 beetroot & excretion, 7
 Besnier-Boeck-Schaumann disease 5, 396, 460, 768, 936, 963, 973, 984, 1008, 1052
 bile duct & ABO, 600
 biochemistry, 880, 911, 1024, 1291
 comprehensive review, 559, 843
 biometry
 see statistics
 birth order
 & sex ratio, 226
 black blood disease, 307
 bladder, cancer, 570
 blepharophimosis, 405, 1103
 blindness, 98, 101, 153, 248, 321, 498, 567, 735, 862, 977, 1242, 1253
 see also atrophy, cataract, color blindness, glaucoma, retinal degeneration, retinoblastoma
 blood
 see also anticoagulant, black blood dis., coagulation, erythrocyte, hemoglobin, hemorrhagic diathesis, hypertension, leucocyte, Pelger's dis., serum, stasis, thrombocytopenia, thrombopenia
 blood groups
 see under particular names as ABO, Diego, Duffy, etc.; *see also* "anti-".
 anthropology, 39, 214, 576
 chimeras, 367, 391, 590
 conflicts & abortion, 896
 erythroblastosis, 865
 gene freq. ests., 341

- in mucosa tissue, 791
- linkage, 211
- Mi* & Vw in relation to MNS, 665
- paternity, 481, 482, 493, 507, 593, 709
- population genetics, 360, 446, 770
- rare red cell genotypes, 533
- reactivity changes from ultraviolet rad., 836
- blood groups & disease
 - see also* ABO & disease
 - anemia, pernicious, 381, 404
 - cancer, 293, 328, 387, 509, 939
 - diabetes, 688
 - general, 342, 683, 770, 1042
 - leprosy, 551
 - methods, 515, 950
 - psoriasis, 82
 - schizophrenia, 522
 - sicklelema, 728
 - surgical dis., 886
 - ulcer, stomach, 293, 381, 509
 - various dis., 515, 615, 950, 1239
- blood groups, distribution
 - Asia, E., 106, 267, 704, 771, 1180
 - Asia, W., 18, 38, 127
 - Britain & Eire, 39, 428, 576, 778, 1092, 1132
 - Egypt, 636, 981; Sudan, 139
 - Eskimos, 59, 188, 872
 - Europe, E., 516, 549, 728, 792
 - Europe, S., 65, 104, 903, 965, 1199
 - Europe, W., 502, 526, 568, 592, 829, 839, 1154
 - Indians, No. Am., 59, 188, 416, 827, 1026
 - Indians, So. Am., 766, 842, 873, 1235
 - Jews, North Africa, 888; Iran, 127
 - Melanesia, 276, 920
 - Negros, Africa, 145, 316, 466, 528, 947, 1175
 - Negros, Brazil, 511
 - Polynesia, 629, 681, 1249, 1182
- Boeck's sarcoid
 - see also* Besnier dis.
- bone
 - see also* abnormality, agenesis, dyschondroplasia, dysostosis, dysplasia, epiphysis, exostoses, fibrous swelling, fractures, granuloma, hyperostosis, hypophosphatasia, joints, mastoid, "osteo-" (various dis.), radius, ribs, synostosis, tibial torsion
 - deformed, 294, 335
 - development in twins, 548
 - fragility, 244, 429
 - lipid storage dis., 787
 - metaphysial dysplasia, diag., 1091
 - myositis ossificans, 438
 - rib fracture, 1170
 - supranavicular, 427
- Bonnevie-Ullrich syndrome, 105, 107
- brachydactyly, 885, 1190, 1287
- Brazil
 - Indians' PTC, color vision & blood groups, 766, 842
 - Negros' blood groups, 511
- breeding
 - patterns: fertility & consanguinity, 411
- Bright's disease, 951
- bronchiectasis, 92, 162
- Brooke's disease, 969
- buphthalmos
 - see* Sturge-Weber syndr.
- Caffey's syndrome, 505
- calcium oxalate, 761
- calculi, renal
 - see* glycinuria
- callus, 306
- cancer, 13, 114, 469, 524
 - see also* ABO & disease, malignancy, neoplasm, tumor
 - acanthosis nigricans, 1237
 - bladder, 570
 - colon & rectum, 1101
 - gastric, 295, 1078
 - incidence, Denmark, 61, 418
 - in twins, 317, 318
 - kidney carcinosarcoma, 990
 - larynx, 445
 - medulloblastoma, 803
 - mortality trends, 235
 - prostate gland, 569
 - race, 713, 1260
 - uterus, 26, 46, 424, 1058
- carrier detection, 54, 264, 504
 - see also* glucose tolerance, heterozygote
- cartilage dysostosis, 591
- cataract, 99, 313, 314, 344, 349, 369, 406, 510, 1117, 1149
- cerebellar degeneration, 252, 274, 468, 474, 976, 1074, 1241
- Chediak-Higashi syndrome, 753
- chemical genetics, 142, 1024, 1291
 - see also* biochemistry
- chickenpox, 529
- chimera, 367, 391, 590
 - see also* mosaicism
- chin trembling, 478
- cholelithiasis, 752, 949
- cholesterol, 117, 186, 1060
- cholinesterase of serum, 845
- chondrodystrophy, 369
 - see* osteogenesis imperfecta, Ellis-Van Creveld synd.

chorea

see Huntington's, Sydenham's

choreoathetosis & telangiectasia, 670

choroideremia, 624, 1292

Christmas factor disease, 129, 413

chromosome, 96, 447, 686, 1020

see also linkage

circulatory system

see erythema, heart dis., hypertension, telangiectasis, thrombopathies

cirrhosis

see liver

classification, 214

cleft palate, 136, 345, 457, 1118, 1263

clinic, heredity

see counseling

coagulation disorder, 120, 129, 268, 273

see also anticoagulants, hemophilia, hemorrhagic diathesis, hypoprothrombinemia, proconvertinemia, Stuart defect, thrombopathies

cochleovestibular apparatus, 567

colloid

pseudo-colloid milium in sibs, 243

colon

see megacolon

& rectum, cancer, 1101

color blindness, 68, 241, 308, 319, 455, 506, 513, 531, 595, 766, 842, 860, 910, 934, 1116

see also Daltonism, dyschromatopsia, green blindness, xanthomatosis

connective tissue disorders, 1198

consanguinity, 180, 265, 269, 279, 348, 411, 648, 956, 1178, 1216, 1219, 1251, 1286

see also inbreeding, isolate

convulsions

see eclampsia

Cooley's anemia

see thalassemia

cornea, 63, 100, 202, 324, 344, 406, 453, 454, 773, 1217

coronary disease, 1288

correlation

intra-class, estimation, 632

cortex, 274, 505

counseling, 91, 236, 321, 407, 463, 1062, 1229

cousin marriage

see consanguinity, isolate

crania in Eskimos, 181

craniofacial dysostosis, 1059

cretinism, 192, 297, 643, 775

see also goiter

Crouzon's disease, 1059

cyanosis, 233, 733

see also methemoglobinemia

cyst

see also epithelioma

ovarian, 520

pseudo-colloid milium, 243

renal, 1, 739, 752, 884

sebaceous, 266

cystic fibrosis of pancreas, 42, 80, 92, 280, 299, 300, 435, 535, 817, 952

cystinosis, 239, 240, 490, 744, 1088, 1225

daltonism, 459, 1238

deafness, 37, 77, 247, 256, 302, 321, 412, 429, 441, 608, 680, 802, 997, 1109, 1226, 1228, 1252, 1290

see also Menière's syndr., van der Hoeve's syndr., Waardenburg's syndr.

& goiter, 77, 1109

& goiter without cretinism, 997

carrier detection, 680, 1290

MZ twins, concord & discor., 802, 1228

in French Switzerland, 256

in association w. eye symptoms, 302

in synd. w. blue sclera & bone fragility, 429

perceptive, 412

possible linkage w. kidney dis., 37

semilethal, rare recessive, 1226

unilateral, 441

various hypotheses, 1252

deficiencies, 618

delusions, 200

Denmark

cancer frequency, 61, 418

Lewis blood group, 839

medical genetics in recent years, 165

dermatoglyphs, 499, 500, 607, 1286

& twins, 337, 1173

foot, 647, 1289

in diag. of mongolism, 326

in spherocytic anemia, 378

Jewish populations in Israel, 622

detection

see also heterozygote

antenatal, of hereditary disease, 463

developmental defect, 292, 401, 550, 571, 1041, 1146

see also abnormality, anencephaly, cleft

palate, cyanosis, dysplasia, spina bifida

diabetes mellitus, 371, 555, 671, 688, 806, 823, 941, 1301

diabetes insipidus, 54, 537, 719, 1281

Diego, 188, 528, 534, 629, 873, 1180, 1182

diet habits

& selection in hemoglobinopathies, 1211

digestive ulcer, 86

diplegia, 1143

disease

see individual disease; *see* ABO & disease,
blood groups, secretor

dominance, 737

D-phenylalanine, 779

Duane's syndrome, 332

Duchenne dystrophy

see dystrophy, muscular

ductus arteriosus, 251, 656

Duffy blood group, 20, 365, 731, 808, 965, 1154

duodenal ulcer, 417, 606

Dupuytren's contracture, 859, 961

dwarfism, 294, 314, 335, 419, 666, 734, 799, 877

see also achondroplasia, cretinism, mon-
golism, osteochondrodystrophy

hypophyseal, w. var. abnorm., 734

in hyposomia, 419

renal & bone deformities, 294

w. eye complications, 314

w. polytopic dysgenesis, 335

dysautonomia, 74, 122, 190, 258, 517, 816, 882,
926

dyschondroplasia of jaws, 978

dyschromatopsia, 455, 1159

dyslalia, 377, 541

dyslexia, 1109

dysostosis, 185, 339, 591, 1294

see also Cruzon's dis., Hurler's dis.

dysplasia,

ectodermal, 173, 370, 1205

fibrous, 1095

metaphysial, 1091

of cranium & fingers, 1200

osseous, of jaws, 978

renal, 207

spondylo-epiphysial, 1172

dyssynergia cerebellaris myoclonica, 75

dystasia, areflexic, 179

dystrophia myotonica, 544, 838, 1093

dystrophy, 292

see also corneal dystrophy, myopathy,

osteochondrodystrophy

carbohydrate metabolism, 833

myotonic, 171, 763, 1093, 1162

ocular, 98, 1057, 1253

osteodystrophy, 734, 1087

dystrophy, muscular, 241, 315, 461, 774, 1139,
1140, 1165, 1166, 1140, 1269

ear, 362, 567

eclampsia, 1108

ectodermal dysplasia, 173, 370, 1205

ectrodactyly & anonychia, 874

edema

see also Milroy's dis.

Egyptians

blood groups, 636, 981

Ehlers-Danlos syndrome, 1198

electroencephalograph, 540, 1277

elephantiasis, 168, 1036, 1151

elliptocytosis, 1029

Ellis-Van Creveld syndrome, 1205

embolism, 155

endocrine glands, 340, 763

see also under proper names; *see also*

Albright's synd.

endometriosis, 103

Engelmann's disease, 149

enophthalmos, 112

enuresis, 486

enzyme defect in galactosemia, 1038

eosinophilic granuloma, 764

epidermolysis bullosa, 754

epilepsy, 17, 1109

see also Sturge-Weber dis.

epistaxis, 443, 594, 1212

epithelioma, 83, 969, 1247

Erb's palsy, 1034

erythema, 228

erythematosis, 16

erythroblastosis, 865, 896

& ABO, 684, 1065, 1208, 1209

& Duffy, 20, 731

& Kell, 14, 1073

& Kidd, 801

& Rh, 169, 579, 887

combined Rh and AB, 480, 1183

erythrocytes, 305, 327, 451, 609, 635, 694, 789,
964, 1224, 1245

see also anemia, spherocytosis

Eskimo

blood groups, 59, 188, 647, 872

crania var. in Greenland isolates, 181

esotropia, 1218

eugenics, 160, 321, 844, 977, 1276

in Mexico, 407

the local society of, 613

evolution, 672

see also selection

excretion

2 new polymorphic traits, 7

exostoses

w. compressed spine, 871

eye color

& cornea degen., 1217

eyelids, 405, 1103

Fanconi syndrome, 66, 310, 539, 1028, 1174

favism, 998

- Felty's syndrome
 see rheumatoid arthritis
- fertility
 & ABO, 1194, 1231
 & consanguinity, patterns, 411
- fever, periodic, 708
- fibrocystic disease
 see cystic fibrosis of pancreas
- fibroma, ketoid, 756
 see also neurofibromatosis
- fibrosis
 see also Hamman-Rich synd.
 of heart, 850, 999
 of jaw, 259, 821
 of palmar fascia, 859, 961
- fingers, 1193
 see also hands, oligodactyly synd., polydactylism, thumbs
- finger prints & lines
 see dermatoglyphs
- fistula, tracheoesophageal, 492
- foot dermatoglyphs, 674, 1289
- fractures, 400
- Fraenkel syndrome, 55
- fragility of bones, 244, 1170
- Franceschetti's syndrome, 717, 784, 814
- Friedrich's ataxia, 34, 179, 347
- Froehlich syndrome, 518
- fructose intolerance, 776
- Fuch's syndrome, 406
- Fuller-Albright syndrome, 357
- fundus lesions
 see retina
- galactosemia, 19, 501, 831, 892, 1038
- gall stones, 752, 949
- gargoylism, 202, 785, 901, 1053, 1299, 1300
- gastric cancer, 29, 399, 1078, 1142
- Gaucher's disease, 566
- gene
 flow, linguistic barriers to, 827
 freq., blood groups, ests., 341
 freq., ML ests. for MNS, 73
 freq., sampling variance, ABO, 189
 load of "deleterious", 578, 603, 604
 modifiers of ABO, 610
 modifiers of nail-patella synd., 254
- genetic drift
 amyotrophic sclerosis, 867
 blood groups in Swiss isolates, 475, 829
- genetic hazards
 see radiation
- genetics, human
 see also chromosomes, multiple factors, penetrance, population genetics
- biochemical, drugs & enzymes, 911
 blood: serotypes, hemoglobin, etc., 585
 comparisons w. other species, 580, 581
 comprehensive review, 514, 559
 counting methods in statis., 631
 est. of intra-class correl., 632
 grafting, 439
 medical, in Denmark, recent years, 165
 methods, research, 769
 segregation analysis in, 908
 sequential linkage tests, 573
 terminology in, 690
 transplantation, 980, 617
- Germany, blood groups, 502
- gerontology, 510, 810
- glands
 see under particular names, also lactation, Sjogren's synd., sweat
- glaucoma, 23, 645, 668, 942, 1094
 see also Sturge-Weber dis.
- glioma, 71, 133
 see also retinoblastoma
- globin
 see haptoglobins
- globulin deficiency, 757
- glomerulosclerosis & ABO, 1301
- glucose tolerance, 671
- glycinuria, 1007, 1044
- glycosuria, 1126
- Gm serum factor, 123, 124, 575, 585
- goiter, 77, 255, 605, 643, 775, 997, 1109, 1297
 see also cretinism
- gonads, 22, 232, 497, 572
- Gougerot syndrome, 1017
 see also Sjogren syndr.
- gout, 633, 1257
- grafts, skin, 439, 617, 980
- granuloma, 927, 1240
 see also Hodgkin's dis.
- Greece, sicklelema, 728
- green blindness, 506
- growth, 161, 250, 419, 564, 572, 725, 818
 see also dwarfism
- Gunther's sebocystomatosis, 266
- hair, 3, 55, 66, 746, 923, 1193
- Hamman-Rich syndrome, 955, 1037, 1043, 1046
- hands, 150, 152, 306, 859, 885, 961, 983, 1084, 1099, 1189, 1190, 1287
- Hand-Schueller-Christian disease
 see Schueller-Christian dis.
- haptoglobins, 465, 1120
- heart disease, 213, 372, 523, 656, 1160
 & cerebral stasis, 468
 & Marfan's synd., 985

- & rheumatism, incid., 1236
- & spino-cerebellar degen., 474
- & vascular dis. from lipids, 706
- angina pectoris, 383
- anomalies, 225, 233, 372, 656, 718, 983
- cardiomegaly, 640, 657, 861, 970, 1110
- convulsive movements, 796
- degenerative myocardiopathy, diag., 291
- ductus arteriosus, 251, 656
- fibroelastosis, 850, 999
- Stokes-Adams dis., 657
- Wolff-Parkinson-White synd., 174, 449, 620, 794
- Heine-Medin disease, 598
- hematology, 634
- heme, 307, 733, 1124
- hemeralopia, 101
- hemochromatosis, 870
- hemoglobin
 - see also* haptoglobins
 - C, 151, 218, 257, 393, 1104
 - D, 57, 146, 1080
 - E, 183, 356, 583, 988
 - G & S & thalassemia, 626
 - H, 212
 - K in India, 351
 - L in Punjab, new, 352
 - lente fraction type A₂, 715
 - M, 733, 1124
 - S, 361, 355, 917, 972, 1079
- hemoglobins, 109, 154, 182, 216, 217, 223, 360, 368, 437, 547, 626, 758, 783, 832, 866, 906, 912, 917, 1032, 1211
- hemoglobins, distribution, 6, 466, 530, 704, 747, 1021
- hemolytic disease, 394
 - see also* erythroblastosis
- hemophilia, 178, 268, 413, 714, 757, 895, 937, 1023, 1164
 - see also* anticoagulant, coagulation hemorrhagic diathesis
- hemorrhagic diathesis, 187
 - see also* Werlhof's dis.
- factor VII defect, 1145
- Hageman trait, 1250
- new thromboplastin deficiency, clin., 726
- rev. lit., 701
- Stuart clotting defect, 477
- 2 forms in a family, 1051
- telangiectasia, 231, 594, 670, 443, 1077, 1212
- hemosiderosis, 635
- Henshaw factor, 246
- hereditary disease
 - antenatal detection, 463
 - hermaphroditism, 1047
 - heterogamy
 - in pseudofemale, 531
 - heterogeneity
 - G-test, 1295
 - heterosis, 957
 - heterozygote detection, 239, 504, 680, 719, 824, 1224, 1225, 1290, 1296
 - see also* carrier
 - Hodgkin's syndrome, 748
 - Hoering syndrome, 1040
 - Huntington's chorea, 723, 724
 - Hurler's disease, 202, 785, 901, 1053, 1299, 1300
 - hydrocephalia, 62
 - hydrophthalmos, 553
 - hypercalcemia, 777, 864, 1122
 - hyperhidrosis palmaris, 1082
 - hyperlipemia, 706
 - hyperostosis, 505
 - hyperphoria & strabismus, 128
 - hypertension, 166, 602, 657, 718, 820, 899, 933, 1288
 - hypertrichosis, 55
 - hypertrophy, 687, 821
 - see also* heart disease, megacolon, nevus vasculosis, tumors
 - hypodysproteinoses, 601
 - hypogammaglobulinemia, 945
 - hypoglycemia, 12
 - hypoparathyroidism, 397
 - hypophosphatasia, 205, 456, 1186
 - hypophosphatemia, 1028, 1174
 - hypoplasia, cerebellar, 1241
 - hypoproconvertinemia, 278
 - hypoprothrombinemia, 249
 - hyposomia, 419
 - hysteria, 538
 - ichthiosis, 15, 596, 693, 975, 1112, 1233
 - icterus neonatorum, 386
 - idiocy, amaurotic, 472, 498, 735, 787, 1169
 - see also* mongolism
 - ileitis, 208
 - immunity, antimicrobial, 45
 - inbreeding
 - see* consanguinity; marriage, cousin; isolate
 - incompatibility, uterine
 - see* ABO & selection, blood groups, erythroblastosis
 - incontinentia pigmenti, 315, 621
 - India, 351, 352, 723, 1079
 - Indians, American
 - Brazil: 513, 766, 842
 - Mexico: 1026; 1260
 - Peru: 1235

- Ungava: Crees, 59
 unspecified: 188, 416
 Venezuela: Diego, 873
 Washington: 827
 infantilism, hypogonadal, 572
 intelligence & senescence, 1150
 intestine
 see gastro-intestinal disorders
 ionization
 see radiation
 Iran, blood groups, 38, 127
 Ireland, 544, 644, 811, 1092, 1132
 iris, 166, 401, 415
 iron metabolism, 815
 see also hemochromatosis, hemosiderosis
 isolate, 462, 647, 648, 867
 Bombay, 265
 Brazil, 462
 Greenland Eskimo, 181, 647, 648
 Holland, 1067
 Okinawa, 1082
 Saar, 1164
 Sweden, 180, 389, 975
 Swiss, 50, 568, 829
 U.S.A., 682, 1293
 Italy
 bloodgroups, 65, 104, 903, 965, 1199
 itch, 148
 Jamaica, hemoglobins, 1021
 Japan
 Lawrence-Moon synd., 176
 Rh freq., 106
 jaundice, 732, 745, 1018
 see also hemolytic anemia
 jaw, 259, 821, 978
 Jews, 127, 622, 888
 Jk^a antibodies, 365
 joints, 448, 1207
 joint diseases, 298, 695, 1257
 Kell, 14, 65, 301, 359, 416, 730, 1073, 1199
 keratosis, 150, 306, 743, 1245
 ketoid fibroma, 756
 Kidd, 801
 kidney, 1, 37, 207, 739, 752, 807, 884
 Kimmelstiel-Wilson syndrome, 1301
 Koebner's disease, 754
 Korea, blood groups, 267
 Krabbe's disease, 790
 kuru, 692, 1031
 lacrimal ducts' atresia, 30
 lactation, 675
 language deficiency, 74
 larynx, 445, 1144
 Laurence-Moon syndrome, 158, 176, 261, 582, 994, 1040, 1148, 1196
 lente hemoglobin, 715
 leprosy, 551, 1069
 Letterer-Siwe disease, 764, 927
 leucocytes, 740
 leukemia, 114, 333, 914, 1068, 1131, 1152
 Levant, blood groups, 18
 levantine disease, 98, 1113
 Lewis, 97, 641, 839, 1016
 Lindau's disease, 919, 1177, 1185
 linkage, 924
 ABO & nail-patella synd., 254, 527
 albinism & sicklemania, 552
 blood groups, 211
 color blindness & sex, 308
 color blindness & musc. dystrophy, 241
 corneal degen. & eye color, 1217
 cystic fibrosis of pan. & MNS, 299, 300
 deafness & kidney dis., 37
 ectodactyly & anonychia, 874
 Lewis & secretor factor, 97, 641
 morphological traits, 144
 myopathy & Daltonism, 459
 sequential tests, scoring, 573
 lipid metabolism, abnormal, 2, 117, 414, 472, 706, 787, 971, 1095
 see also diseases of Gaucher, Pick, Schueller; and xanthomatosis
 lipochondrodystrophy, 202, 785, 901, 1053, 1198, 1299, 1300
 liver cirrhosis, 1060, 1121, 1212
 load of mutations, 578, 603, 604
 longevity, 856, 1302
 see also gerontology
 Lowe-Bickel syndrome, 782
 lung, 2, 395, 396, 639
 lung fibrosis, 955, 1037, 1043, 1046
 lupus erythematosus, 116, 353, 876, 991, 1013
 Lutheran anti-Lu^b antibody, 70, 800
 luxation of radius, 1207
 lymphedema, 168, 1036, 1151
 lymph nodes, 163, 395, 472, 768, 1152
 see also Hodgkin's dis., leukemia
 Madelung's deformity, 837, 898
 Malaysians, 183, 543
 malformation
 see also abnormality
 arm, 152, 983, 1084, 1099, 1189, 1287
 bile duct & ABO, 600
 cent. nervous system, 1271
 congenital, review, 584, 826
 ear & head, 362
 eyelids, 405, 1103

- megacolon, 122, 366
 multiple, 113
 statis., in Spain, 1107
 osteodystrophy, rev., 1087
 vertebral, w. cleft palate, 136
 malignancy, 26, 229, 328, 1240
 see also cancer, neoplasms
 mammals, 574, 580, 581, 672, 1287
 manic psychosis, 841
 mandibular-facial dysostosis, 339, 717, 784, 814
 Maoris, 1182
 Marfan's syndrome, 898, 928, 985, 1025, 1075, 1198, 1248
 marriage, cousin, 269
 see consanguinity, isolate
 masculinity index, 226, 557
 mastoid bone carcinoma, 227
 medical genetics, 165
 medulloblastoma, 803
 megacolon, 122, 366
 Meige's disease, 168, 1036, 1151
 Melanesia, 276, 692, 920, 1031
 Menière's syndrome, 164
 meningitis, 1136
 mental deficiency, 17, 71, 115, 595, 860, 880, 1178, 1230
 see also idiocy, mongolism, phenylketonuria, Sturge-Weber disease
 mental disorder, 147, 889
 Mercapto groups, 912
 mesenchymal diathesis, 1214, 1256
 metabolic disorders, general, 239, 504, 559, 824, 1121, 1225
 see also special topics, as alcaptonuria, diabetes, gout, iron, potassium, porphyria, Wilson's dis.
 methanethiol excretion, 7
 methemoglobinemia, 733, 1124
 Mexico, 1026, 1260
 Mi, 665
 microbe resistance, 45
 microcephaly, 1067
 microcornea & cataract, 344
 microlithiasis, 639
 microphthalmus, 1200
 millium, pseudo-colloid, 243
 Milroy's disease, 168, 1036, 1151
 mixture, tri-racial, 682
 MN, 73, 299, 300, 496, 665, 696, 1026, 1199
 modifiers, gene, 254, 610
 mongolian race & Diego, 1180
 mongolism, 25, 230, 325, 326, 662, 905, 918, 931, 946, 1035, 1114, 1123, 1215, 1223, 1243, 1264
 monilethrix, 746, 923
 moniliasis, 340, 945
 morphological traits, 118, 144, 250, 818, 925
 Morquio's disease, 979, 1201
 mosaic, 423, 679, 1278
 see also chimera
 mucous membrane, 687, 791
 see also Werlhof's dis., Sjogren's synd.
 mucoviscidosis
 see cystic fibrosis of pancreas
 multiple factors, 847
 multiple sclerosis, 858
 muscle disorders, 1054, 1280
 see also myotonia
 & arthrogryposis, 695
 & Daltonism, 459
 adynemia episodica, 777, 846, 1122
 agenesis, 1222
 atrophy, 115, 707 (*see also* Refsum's synd., Werdnig-Hoffman dis.)
 dystrophy, 22, 171, 241, 461, 774
 dystrophy, Duchenne type, 1165, 1166
 dyssynergia cerebellaris myoclonica, 75
 myasthenia, 890, 1005
 myelopathy, 698
 myocardiopathy, 291
 myopathy, 1285
 myositis ossificans, 438
 mutation
 see also radiation
 & phenocopy, 580
 delayed; mosaics, 1278
 deleterious, accumulated, 578, 603, 604
 from pelvic radiotherapy, 654
 in origin of eye dis., 236
 rate estimation, 296
 rate in psoriasis, 436
 rates, induced, 672
 myoma, 330
 myopia, 314, 358, 1115
 myotonia, 349, 673, 1093
 congenita, 458, 673, 1093, 1162, 1262
 dystrophica, 171, 763, 838, 1093, 1162
 paramyotonia, 458, 1093
 myxedema, 27, 384, 385, 702
 nail-patella syndrome, 254, 527
 neck, 111
 Negro race
 blood groups, 145, 246, 316, 466, 511, 713, 920, 947, 1175
 cancer statis., 1260
 Diego, 528
 hemoglobin C, 218, 57
 hemophilia, 714

- Henshaw, 246
 Hurler's dis., 785
 secretor, 959
 sicklemlia, 138, 552
 spherocytosis, 855
 Waardenburg synd., 1163
 neoplasms, 227
 see also cancer, malignancy
 Nepal, 704
 nephronophthisis, 807
 nephrosis, 444, 661
 Netherlands, 1067
 neural ulcer in foot, 78
 neurodermatitis, 148
 neuroepithelial layer & disease, 320
 neurofibromatosis, 415, 1299
 neurological disorders, 269, 759, 1259, 1271
 see individual disorders and such headings
 as ataxia, myotonia, paralysis, paraplegia,
 sclerosis, spastic
 nevus vasculosis, 625, 786, 1111, 1266
 Niemann-Pick disease, 239, 1088, 1225
 nomenclature in Rh, 343, 577
 see also terminology
 Nonne's disease, 168, 1036, 1151
 Norway, Duffy, 1154
 nose, 209
 Nougaret's disease, 101
 nuclear radiation
 see radiation
 nyctalopia, 1292
 nystagmus, 853
 obesity, 725
 ochronosis, in alcaptonuria, 1168
 ocular albinism, 322, 1220
 oesophagus carcinoma & ABO, 387
 oligodactyly syndrome, 1287
 oligophrenia, 784, 975
 opalescent dentin, 793
 ophthalmology, 91, 141, 167, 198, 292, 319, 344,
 759, 1009
 Osler-Rendu disease, 443, 594, 1212
 see also telangiectasia
 ossification
 see ankylosing spondylitis, arthritis
 osteitis deformans, 546, 1098
 osteochondrodystrophy, 979, 1201
 osteodystrophy, 1087
 osteogenesis imperfecta, 44, 137, 902, 1125, 1198
 osteolysis, 658
 osteopetrosis, 960, 1197
 osteoplastic dystrophy, 734
 osteopoikilosis, 4, 143, 149
 osteoporosis, 1139
 ovalocytosis, 964
 oxalosis, 761, 1221
 P, subgroups, 508
 Paget-Schroetter syndrome, 736
 Paget's disease, 36, 542, 546, 881, 1098
 palsy, cerebral, 338, 976
 see also Erb's palsy, paralysis
 pancreas
 see cystic fibrosis
 pancreatitis, 805, 949, 1129, 1130
 parodontosis & keratosis, 150
 parakinesis, 112
 paralysis, 40, 41, 172, 191, 204, 503, 598, 693,
 804, 1143, 1188, 1232
 see also adynamia, sclerosis, spastic
 paramyotonia, 458, 1093
 parathyroid glands, 340, 397, 628
 parental age, 226, 931
 Parkinson's disease, 41
 paroxysm, 74, 816
 paternity determination, 374, 465, 481, 482, 493,
 507, 593, 674, 709, 808, 848
 pathology in mammals, 581
 Pelger's anomaly, 676, 1000, 1003
 penetrance formula, 700
 peptic ulcer, 85, 86, 483
 see also ABO & dis., blood groups & dis.
 perceptive deafness, 412
 perinatal mortality
 see selection
 periodic fever, 708
 personality, 159, 380
 perspiration
 see sweat, Sjogren's synd.
 Peutz-Jaeger's syndrome, 33, 81, 432, 697, 929
 phenocopy in mammals, 580
 phenylalanine, 779, 996
 phenylketonuria, 195, 519, 540, 685, 824, 1255,
 1267, 1296
 phenylthiocarbamide, 543, 766, 842, 1147, 1181
 pheochromocytoma, 64
 Philippines, 988
 phosphate diabetes, 66, 310, 539, 1028, 1174
 phosphorus metabolism, 205, 456, 1186
 Pick's disease, 239, 240, 430, 744, 1088, 1225
 see also lipid metabolism
 pigment anomaly
 see incontinentia pigmenti, urticaria, van
 der Hoeve's syndr.
 pituitary gland adenoma, 203
 pleiotropy, 1255
 pneumothorax, 392
 Poland, 792
 poliomyelitis, 191, 598, 1232

- polycythemia vera, 694, 789
 polydactyly, 113, 255, 290, 1096, 1205
 polygenic, 847
 polymorphism, 7, 770
 Polynesia, 681, 1249
 polyneuritis, 425
 population genetics, 360, 446, 525
 see also ABO, blood groups, hemoglobin(s)
 porokeratosis, 743
 porphyria, 239, 323, 664, 767, 798, 907, 1179
 potassium metabolism, 172, 777, 804
 presbyopia, 175
 proconvertine, 129, 278
 prognostication, ophthalmology, 91
 prostate gland neoplasms, 569
 proteins, 464, 601, 767, 1167
 prothrombinemia, 249
 pseudohemophilia, 1164
 pseudo-pseudo-hypoparathyroidism, 628
 psoriasis, 82, 436, 1048, 1141
 psychology, 1195
 see also behavior, personality
 psychosis, 200, 269, 525, 841, 844, 1050, 1097,
 1155, 1206, 1216, 1219, 1227
 see also mental disorders, schizophrenia
 PTC, 543, 766, 842, 1147, 1181
 pterygium colli, 304, 1039, 1196
 pulmonary hemosiderosis, 635
 pupillary membranes, 720
 purpura, 382, 863
 pustulosis, 1133
 pyloric stenosis, 1176
 race
 & blood groups, 39, 214, 576
 & cancer, 1260
 mixture, in isolates, 682
 pyloric stenosis, incidence, 1176
 radiation, ionizing
 & mutation, 913
 dosage study on Danes, 943
 max. dosage establishment, 1089
 ultraviolet, changing blood group, 836
 radiation hazards, 93, 408, 409, 586, 654, 788,
 852, 1127, 1128, 1210
 radius, 837, 898, 983, 1099, 1207
 Recklinghausen's disease, 875, 1135
 rectum, 163, 1101
 refraction errors, 131, 669, 1282
 Refsum's disease or syndrome, 596, 1112, 1233
 Reiter's syndrome, 649, 1234
 renal dwarfism, 294
 renal function, 1049
 Rendu-Osler's disease, 443, 594, 1212
 resistance, antimicrobial, 45
 respiratory disturbances, 16, 162, 172, 206
 retinal disease, 245, 292, 989, 1253, 1261
 see also specific disease
 retinitis pigmentosa, 302
 retinoblastoma, 224, 652, 1134, 1187, 1276
 Rh
 see also blood groups
 & cancer & ulcer, 293, 509
 & critique, dis. associations, 342
 & diabetes, 688
 & schizophrenia, 522
 & serum groups of Grubb, 123, 124, 585
 distr. in Eire, 1092; Japan, 106; Peru, 1235;
 Rome, 104
 distr. phenotype ccD^{uee} in Yorkshire, 428
 eryth., 169, 480, 579, 887, 903, 1183
 mosaic nature of Rh₀ factor, 679
 new antibody, anti-V, 470
 new chromosome, D—, 1138
 new genotype, r^{xy}, 556
 nomenclature, 343, 577
 rare case of CdE/cdE, 712
 rare genes r^w & R^s, 678
 reaction of Du, 729
 rheumatism, 135, 220, 221, 227, 303, 414, 433,
 650, 721, 1064, 1236, 1268, 1288
 see also arthritis, joint dis., scleromalacia,
 Sjogren's dis., syndromes of Felty &
 Reiter
 rheumatoid arthritis, 121, 277, 1276
 rhinoscleroma, 1100
 ribs, cervical, 338
 rickets, 310, 993, 995, 1028, 1174
 see also Fanconi's synd.
 Riley-Day syndrome, 190
 see also autonomic dysfunction
 rodent ulcers, 227
 Rorschach test, 380
 Rothmund's syndrome, 532
 Russia, 516
 sarcoma
 see Besnier-Boeck-Schauman dis., leukemia
 scalp, 83, 102
 schizophrenia, 275, 325, 522, 722, 1015, 1156,
 1184, 1251
 Schoenlein-Henoch syndrome, 382
 Schueller-Christian disease, 36, 431, 927
 sclera, blue, 429
 scleroma, 915, 1100
 scleromalacia, 201, 1192
 sclerosis, 1109
 amyotrophic, 707, 867, 1066
 cerebral, 790

- multiple, 90, 858
- ocular, 1253
- scoliosis, 904, 1083, 1106
- sebaceous cysts, 266
- secretor factor, 60, 97, 299, 300, 555, 641, 897, 959, 1042
- segregation analysis, 908
- selection, 484, 770, 1090
 - see also* ABO & dis., blood groups & dis., erythroblastosis, hemoglobins, immunity, secretor factor & dis.
- ABO & fertility, 1194, 1231
- ABO & S, conflicts in abortion, 896
- ABO, mother-child, 253, 1065
- ABO, significance, 683
- blood groups & anthrop., 576, 1092
- blood groups & eryth., 480, 684, 1183, 1208, 1209
- perinatal mortality, 272; high B, 935
- primitive & civilized populations, 1211
- racial traits, 1086
- relaxation, harmful, 420, 578, 603, 1019
- senility, 34, 512, 810, 1150
- sequential analysis
 - for linkage determ., 573
- serum
 - cholinesterase, atypical, 845
 - factor Gm^a, 575
 - groups (types), 123, 124, 585
 - proteins, electrophoretic pattern, 464
 - third clotting factor, 120
- sex
 - hermaphroditism, 1047
 - limitation: anosmia, hologenic, 716
 - linkage: *see* linkage, x-chromosome
 - ratio, 226, 557
- sickleemia
 - & amino-aciduria, 727
 - & defective colorvision, in Brazil, 513
 - biochemistry of genetics, 958
 - crystals' diff. bet. homozy. & het., 1224
 - distr., 6, 728, 1055, 1175
 - fundus deficiencies, homozy. & hets., 795
 - in Negro fam. w. albinism, 552
 - in Negroes; rev., 138
 - pathol.; aplastic crises, 184
 - physiol.: cell viscosity, fam. study, 812
 - plasma proteins in blood, 992
 - properties of hemoglobin in, 361
 - w. abnormal hemoglobins, 223, 356, 393
 - w. thalassemia, 1079, 335
- Sjogren's disease (syndrome), 560, 649, 698, 693, 915, 1017
- skin
 - ABO antigens in epidermis, 587
 - alopecia of scalp, 102
 - anomalous pigment synd., 315
 - black spots w. albinism, 1275
 - diseases in No. Ireland, 811
 - erythrokeratoderma, 1245
 - grafting, 439
 - keratosis, 150, 306, 743
 - pseudo-colloid milium, 243
 - rash, ataxia, amino-aciduria synd., 21
 - sensitivity & atopy, 31
 - transplantation, 617, 980
 - uncommon abnormalities, 222
- smell sense, 716
- social equilibrium, 402
- spastic paralysis, 693, 975, 1070, 1143
- speech defects, 377, 541
- spherocytosis, 378, 386, 574, 616, 642, 855
- Spiegler's tumor, 83
- Spielmeier-Vogt disease, 472, 498, 735, 787
- spina bifida, 51, 571
- spino-cerebellar degeneration, 474
- spleen, 642, 732, 1212
 - see* Hodgkin's dis.
- spondylitis
 - see* ankylosing spondylitis, joint dis., rheumatism
- starch, 263
- stasis, cerebral, 468
- statistics
 - counting methods, 631
 - est. of intra-class correlation, 632
 - G-test for heterogeneity, 1295
 - paternity determ. & biometry, 374, 848
 - sampling in gene freq. ests., 189
- stature, 118, 144, 250, 818
 - see also* dwarfism
- Steinert's disease, 1162
 - see also* myotonia
- Stein-Leventhal syndrome, 55
- sterilization, 321
- stomach
 - see* ABO & dis., blood groups & dis.
- strabismus, 112, 128, 331, 599, 1218
- Stuart clotting defect, 477
- Sturge-Weber disease, 625, 786, 1111, 1266
- supranavicular bone, 427
- Sudan, 139
- surgery & ABO, 886
- sweat, 194, 370, 753, 1082, 1283
 - see also* cystic fibrosis of pancreas
- Sydenham's chorea, 494
- syndactyly, 885

- syndactyly, 3
 syndrome
 see specific syndrome; *see also* association, disease
 Stein-Leventhal, 55
 Stillinger (*see* Duane)
 Sturge-Weber, 625, 786, 1111, 1266
 Treacher-Collins, 784, 814
 Turner, 304, 1039, 1196
 van der Hoeve, 1063
 Waardenburg, 1011, 1163
 Werner, 34, 262
 Wolff-Parkinson-White, 174, 449, 620, 794
 synostosis, 703, 797, 1284
 tachycardia, 174, 449, 620, 794
 Tamura's disease, 307
 tapeto-retinal degeneration, 98, 153, 405, 567, 1057, 1113
 taster trait, 543, 766, 842, 1147, 1181
 Tay-Sachs disease, 1169
 telangiectasia, 231, 443, 594, 670, 699, 1077, 1212
 terminology
 hemoglobinopathies, 368
 human genetics, 690
 Rh, 343, 577
 tetany, 24
 tetraplagia, 693
 thalassemia, 305, 711, 727, 1030, 1202
 & abnormal hemoglobins, 146, 355, 583, 626, 972, 1079
 thinness, 1002
 Thomsen's disease, 458, 673, 1093, 1162, 1262
 thrombopathies, 120, 155, 219, 588, 921
 see also hemorrhagic diathesis
 thumb, 983, 1099, 1258, 1298
 thyroid gland, 49, 488, 605, 662, 909
 see also cretinism, goiter, myxedema
 tibial torsion, 705
 tongue, 663, 1181
 tooth, 150, 487, 793, 1246, 1293
 torsion, 705
 torticollis, 111
 transplanting, skin, 439, 617, 980
 Treacher Collins syndrome, 784, 814
 trembling chin, 478
 tuberculosis, 318, 364, 974, 1004, 1052, 1069, 1136, 1191
 tumor
 see also adenoma, angioma, epithelioma, fibroma, glioma, granuloma, malignancy, polyps, retinoblastoma, various diseases & syndromes
 adrenal, pheochromocytoma, 64
 antigens of, immunochemical, 857
 intracranial, 4 forms, 1137
 urogenital, 1072
 uterine, 103, 520
 Turner's syndrome, 304, 1039, 1196
 twins, 689, 1006, 1012, 1014, 1071, 1173
 twins, DZ, 900, 905, 918, 993
 twins, MZ
 amnion & chorion single, 1270
 anxiety & impulsiveness, discord., 1259
 aorta deviation, concord., 813
 baldness, simultaneous, 334
 blood chimerism, 391
 Boeck's sarcoid, 768
 carcinoma, gastric, 295
 cerebral palsy, 976
 cretinism, goitrous, sporadic, 775
 cyanosis, discord., 233
 deafness, concord. & dis., 802, 1228
 dyschromatopsia, 1159
 dyshidrosis, 194
 fibroma, etiol., concord., 756
 glucose tolerance, 671
 heart defect, radius & thumb absent, 983
 hydrocephalia & achondroplasia, 62
 hydrophthalmos, 553
 leprosy, 1069
 leukemia, concord., 333
 lupus erythematosus, 1013
 medulloblastoma, 803
 myositis ossificans, 438
 psychol. & psychiat., sep. env., 1155
 psychosis, manic, 841
 psychosis, schizop., 722, 1015
 refractive errors, 131
 sarcoidosis, concord., 5, 936
 scoliosis, 1083, 1107
 size & hemoglobin, discord., 1265
 speech defects, 541
 torticollis (schizosteosis), concord., 111
 ulcers, duodenal, discord., 606
 ulcers, rodent, 227
 twins, MZ & DZ
 alcoholism, 66 & 148 prs. resp., 1157
 ametropia, 669
 cancer, 20-yr. study, 317; & t.b., 318
 diuresis, 1049
 EEG tests, normals, 1277
 intelligence & senescence, 1150
 mongolism: etiol., morb. & stig., 1035
 osseous development in, 548
 personality studies, 1158
 psychosis & brain injury, 1097
 psycopathic, Danish survey, 1227

- refractive errors, 1282
 retina, fundus photos, 245
 rheumatoid arthritis in 29 prs., 1268
 salivary enzyme & schizophrenia, 1156
 strabismus & amblyopia, 331
 twins, zygosity unspecified
 angina pectoris, 383
 birth weight study, 450
 catamnestic study, Danish, 132
 corneal dystrophy, 773
 dermatoglyphs & zygosity, 584 prs., 1173
 dermatoglyphs, lines, 337
 Duane's synd., 332
 dyslalia in pair, 377, 541
 dystrophy & carbohydrate metabolism, 833
 enophthalmic parakinesis, 112
 goiter, 1297
 heart anomalies, discor., 656
 hypertension, 820
 illness, 751
 life expectancy, 856
 L-Phenylalanine metab., 996
 Madelung's deformity, 837
 mesenchymal diathesis var., 1214
 morphological traits, 925
 myopia, 358
 personality dynamics, compar., 159
 premature, growth in 26 prs., 1273
 P subgroups, 508
 rheumatism, 121, 220, 221
 tasting, tongue rolling & folding, 72 prs., 1181
 thromboangiitis obliterans, 588
 tuberculosis, 974, 1004
 ulcers, duodenal, gallstones & kidney cysts, 752
 ulcers, foot, neural origin, 78
 uterine myomas & ovarian cysts, 520
 vaccinations, 110
 vascular nervous dis., rev., 738
 tylosis, 306
 ulcers
 & blood groups, 47, 48, 60, 293, 373, 381, 417, 602, 638, 713, 1061
 & cancer, 509
 digestive, 85, 86
 duodenal & secretor factor, 555
 duodenal & twins, 606, 752
 fistula, tracheoesophagal, 492
 foot, neural, in twins, 78
 in association w. acro-osteolysis & lesions, 658
 peptic, & alcoholism, 483
 urea, 486, 633, 1257
 urinary B-aminoisobutyric acid, 467, 479
 urticaria pigmentosa, 834
 uterus, 26, 46, 103, 330, 424, 967
 vaccinations, 110
 Van Der Hoeve's syndrome, 1063
 varicella, 529
 vascular & nervous disease, 738
 vertex, aplasia, 828
 Vietnamese, 771
 virus disease, 156, 191, 529, 598, 651, 1232
 vision defect, 248, 331, 513, 766, 842
 vitamin D, 310, 993, 995, 1028
 urogenital tract, 1072
 vulva, 542
 Vw & Mi^a, 665
 Waardenburg's syndrome, 1011, 1163
 Wales, 778
 weight, 161, 450, 564, 818, 823
 Werdnig-Hoffman disease, 742
 Werlhof's disease, 863
 Werner's syndrome, 34, 262
 Wilm's tumor, 990
 Wilson's disease, 375, 765, 916, 966, 1045
 Wolff-Parkinson-White syndrome, 174, 449, 620, 749
 word blindness, 84
 xanthomatosis, 117, 135, 186, 962, 1153
 X-chromosome
 & heredity counseling, 1062
 agammaglobinemia, 1054
 choroideremia sibship, 1292
 deafness & kidney dis., 37
 epilepsy & mental deficiency, 17
 diabetes insipidus, carrier, 719
 glycinuria, 1044
 hemochromatosis, 870
 heterogamy in pseudofemale, colorblind, 531
 incontinentia pigmenti, 315, 621
 linkage, 982
 ocular albinism, 322
 pseudoglioma & mental defic., 71
 tests, in color blindness, 308
 variant of gargoylism, 901
 vitamin-D deficiency, 993
 xeroderma pigmentosum, 192
 x-rays
 see mutation, radiotherapy
 Y-chromosome, 986
 zygosity
 diagnosis of twins, 1014, 1173

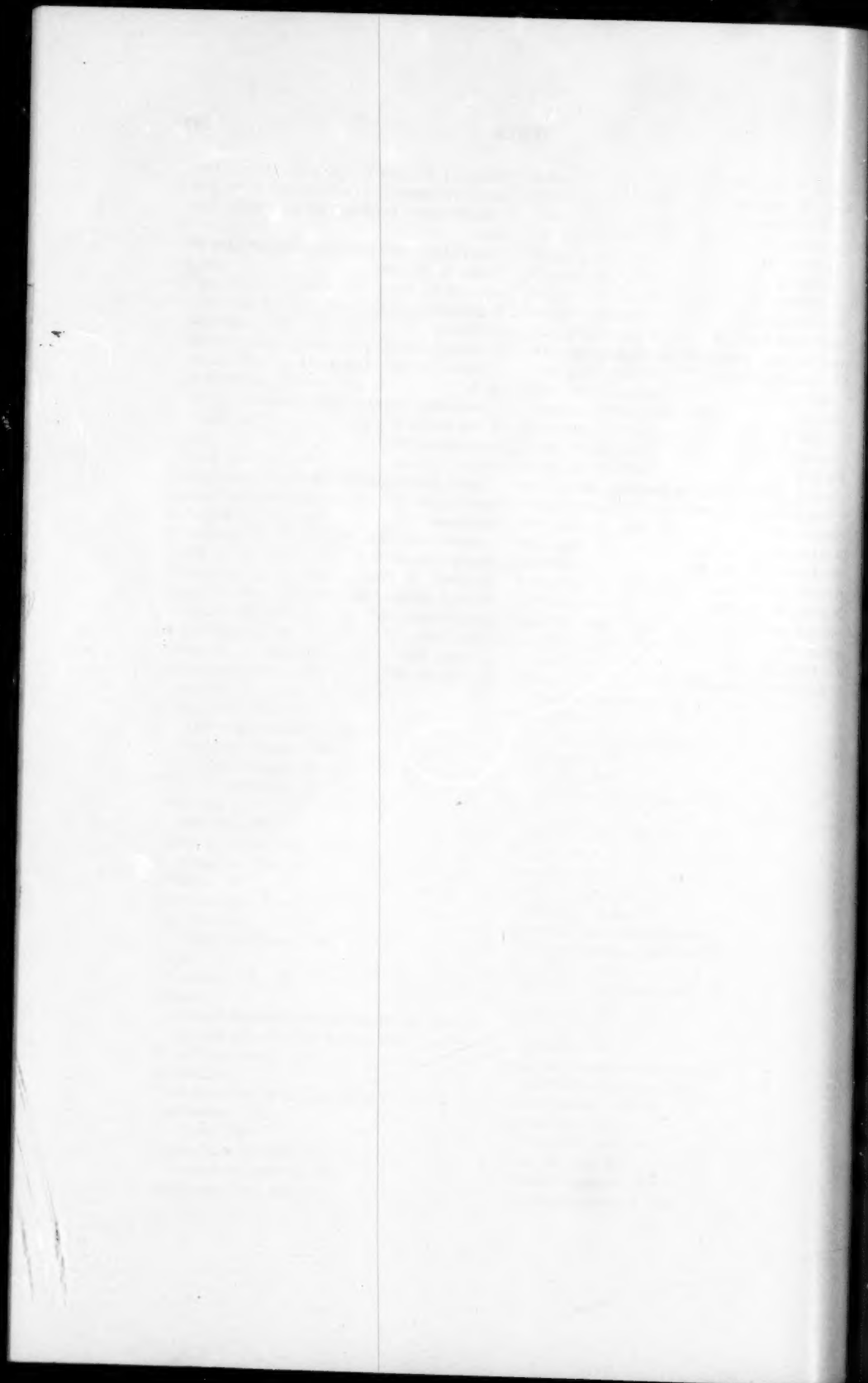
INDEX

- ABO
 - and leukemia, 287
- albinism, 249
 - definition, 249
 - incomplete, 250
 - ocular, 250
 - pigment physiology, 256
 - recessive inheritance, 255
 - universal complete, 251
- albino
 - melanocytes, 261
- alkapton, 96
- alkaptonuria, 95
 - children of first cousins in, 101
 - clinical signs
 - pathogenesis of, 118
 - diabetes and, 97
 - enzymic steps, 108
 - experimental, 108
 - familial incidence of, 98, 101
 - heredity, 110
 - metabolism in, 103
- ALLEN, F. H., JR., 64
- amidopyrine, 391
- aminoaciduria, 12
- anencephaly, 412
- angioneurotic edema, 141
- anophthalmos, 413
- antigens
 - Mi^a, 276
 - frequencies, 277
 - Vw, 276
 - frequencies, 277
- arabinoxyluria, 388
- arabitol, 392
- arginine, 3, 10
- arthritis, 96
- atresia ani, 413
- BERNSTEIN, MARIANNE E., 68
- birth order
 - and sex ratio, 268
- blood group
 - disease research, 164
 - donor controls, 164
- blood groups
 - ABO, 64, 154, 165, 287
 - and leukemia, 287
 - and masculinity, 154
 - mother-child combination, 154
 - Diego (Di^a), 64
 - Duffy, 64
 - Jk^a, 64
 - Kell, 64
 - Kidd, 64
 - MNS, 64
 - P, 64
 - Rh, 64
 - disease research, 164
 - donor controls, 164
- Indians
 - Apache San Carlos, 177
 - Hopi and Tewa, 177
 - Maricopa, 177
 - Mohave and Chemehuevi, 177
 - Pima, 177
 - S. W. North America, 175
 - ABO, 177
 - Fy^a, 178
 - K, 178
 - MNS, 177
 - Rh, 177
 - West. Navaho, 177
 - Yuma, 177
- blood group and disease
 - ABO and leukemia, 287
 - leukemia and Rh, 290
- blood types
 - Hunter and Henshaw, 282
- books reviewed
 - Action of Radiation on Tissues: An Introduction to Radiotherapy, 481
 - The Aleut Dentition: A Correlative Study of Dental Characteristics in an Eskimoid People, 75
 - Biochemistry of Some Peptide and Steroid Antibiotics, 75
 - Biologie du Noir, 232
 - Bone and Radiostrontium, 357
 - Chronic Radiation Hazards, an Experimental Study with Fast Neutrons, 360
 - Effect of Radiation on Human Heredity, 226
 - Enuresis: A Clinical and Genetic Study, 229
 - Experimental Designs, 71
 - General Zoology, 228
 - Heredo-Retinopathia Congenitalis: Monohybrid Recessive Autosomal, 359
 - An Introduction to Genetic Statistics, 72
 - An Introduction to Probability and Its Applications, 71
 - Mental Deficiency: In Relation to Problems of Genesis, Social, and Occupational Conse-

- quences, Utilization, Control, and Prevention, 362
- Natural Selection in Man, 360
- La Popolazione di Pavia Durante il Dominio Spagnolo, 363
- Symposium on Antibodies: Their Production and Mechanism of Action, 357
- Die Verteilung der ABO—Blutgruppen in der Schweiz, 230
- brenzcatechinuria, 98
- BROWN, K. S., 175
- BUCKWALTER, J. A., 164
- BURKS, J., 48
- cadaverine, 6, 14
- carcinoma
 of the large intestine, 42
- CARLSON, E. A., 465
- CHANDLER, J. H., 201
- chromosomes of man
 Japanese, 125
 supernumerary, 125
 Whites, 125
- cleft palate, 413
- congenital defects
 in Japanese infants, 398
 of consanguineous parents, 418
 multiple births, 415
 recurrence risks, 424
 single births, 399
- consanguineous marriages, 294, 297
 and birth weight, 317
- Chicago, 446
- empirical risks in
 malformation, 294
 sex ratio, 294
 viability, 294
- gestation time, 454
- in an isolate, 61
- infant measurements, 344
- p*-cresol, 105
- cyanide-nitroprusside reaction, 3
- cystathionine, 18
- cysteine, 17
- cystin, 5
- cystine, 3
- cystinosis, 12
- cystinuria, 3
 in animals
 Dachshund, 19
 Irish terrier, 19
 Kenyan gerret, 20
 mink, 20
 wild cat, 20
- incidence, 23
- inheritance, 25
- Niemann's contribution, 5
 arginine, 3, 10
 cystine crystalluria, 6
 diagnostic problems, 6
 lysine, 3, 10
 ornithine, 3, 10, 21
 patterns of occurrence, 6
 possible courses, 8
 treatment, 9
 Wollaston's criteria, 6
 variant forms, 26
- DAHLBERG, A. A., 175
- DANHOF, I., 141
- DAVIDSON, RUTH T., 201
- deafness
 dominant, 196
 sex linked, 196
- DE GEORGE, FRANCES V., 350
- DERBES, V., 48
- 2,5-dihydroxyphenylacetic acid, 99
- disease
 Nonne-Milroy-Meige's, 141
 Wilson's, 24
- dizygotic twins
 survival in, 366
- FOLUSIAK, J. C., 287
- GARROD, SIR ARCHIBALD, 1
- gene frequency
 estimates from mixed population, 188
- genetisic acid, 98
- glucosuria, 12
- HABER, G. V., 474
- HAGY, G. W., 141
- HANNA, B. L., 175
- harelip, 413
- hemoglobin C, 33
- heterozygote
 in phenylketonuria, 53
- HOENE, R. E., 446
- homocysteine, 17
- homocystine, 17
- homogentisate, 18
- homogentisic acid, 95, 98
- HOROWITZ, S. L., 350
- HUGHES, E. M., 201
- Huntington's chorea
 demography, 201, 207
 genetics, 201, 221
 heterozygotes, frequency of, 224
 in Michigan, 201
 progress of, 216
 social characteristics, 207
- inbreeding
 and childhood mortality, 327
 and frequency of early deaths, 326

- and infantile mortality, 327
- and major congenital anomalies, 322
- and pregnancy wastage, 333
- inborn errors
 - of metabolism, 3, 95, 249, 385
- Indians
 - Apache San Carlos, 177
 - Hopi and Tewa, 177
 - Maricopa, 177
 - Mohave and Chemehuevi, 177
 - Pima, 177
 - S. W. North America, 175
 - West. Navaho, 177
 - Yuma, 177
- isolate
 - consanguinity in, 61
- JAKOBOWICZ, RACHEL, 154
- Japan, marriage practices in, 294
- KIMBALL, A. W., 268
- KLOEPFER, H. W., 48
- KIRK, R. L., 154
- KNOWLER, L. A., 164
- KNOX, W. E., 3, 95, 249, 385
- KODANI, M., 125
- KRAFCHUK, J., 48
- LAMBERT, R. M., 276
- lethal equivalents, 462
- letters to the editor
 - dizygotic twins
 - selective survival in, 233
 - Mendelian terms, 365
 - Rh terminology, 78
 - Y-linkage in man, 78
- leukemia
 - and ABO, 287
- Liberia, tribes of
 - sickle cell, 39
 - HbC, 39
- LIVINGSTONE, F. B., 33
- lymphedema
 - chronic hereditary, 141
- lysine, 3
- MACMAHON, B., 287
- melanin
 - formation, biochemical mechanism of, 262
 - physical and chemical nature, 257
- Mendelian terms, 365
- metabolism
 - inborn errors of 1, 3, 95, 249, 385
- methionine, 17
- Mi (a+) Vw+
 - inheritance of, 278, 279
 - relation to gene Vr, 283
- microphthalmos, 413
- MILNE, G. R., 276
- MNSSs system, 276
 - Mi^a, 276
 - Vw, 276
- MOHN, J. F., 276
- MOORES, P., 276
- MORTON, N. E., 344
- multiple polyposis
 - discrete polyps, 42
 - frequency at birth, 42
 - mutation rate, 42
- mutational damage
 - estimate of in man, 338
- mutations
 - load of, 446
- NEEL, J. V., 398
- nephrine, 5
- nephritic oxide, 5
- NOVITSKI, E., 268
- ochronosis, 96
- ornithine, 3
- OSBORNE, R. H., 350
- osteomalacia, 12
- parental ages
 - and sex ratio, 268
- PARKER, N., 196
- pentose
 - physiological chemistry of, 391
- pentosuria
 - clinical associations, 391
 - frequency, 385
 - heredity, 390
 - renal metabolic origin of, 393
- pentosurias
 - drug induced, 388
- PETERS, R. A., 2
- phenylalanine
 - hydroxylase, 53
 - tolerance tests, 53
- phenylalanine decarboxylase
 - of *Streptococcus faecalis*, 54
- phenylketonuria
 - detection of heterozygote, 53
- polydactyly, 414
- polymorphism
 - balanced, 33
- progressive muscular dystrophy
 - autosomal recessive, 61
- protocatechuic acid, 98
- putrescine, 6, 14
- pyrocatechol, 98
- RACE, R. R., 276
- recessive genes
 - average number of, 446

- REED, T. E., 201
REIS, R. H., 446
renal clearance
 arginine, 22
 cystine, 22
 lysine, 22
 ornithine, 22
renal damage, 21
renal physiology, 21
renal tubular transport mechanism, 21
Rh blood factors
 rh_i, 476
 hr, 477
 Cc, 477
 ce, 477
Rh series
 and a complex locus in drosophila, 465
 interpretation of, 465
rickets, 12
ROSAMILIA, H. G., 276
ROSENFELD, R. E., 474
SANGER, RUTH, 276
SCHULL, W. J., 294
scorodamine, 5
serine, 18
sex ratio, 68, 268
 wartime increase, 68
SHIELD, J. W., 154
sickle cell gene
 distribution in Liberia, 33
skin
 hereditary multiple leiomyoma of the, 48
SLATIS, H. M., 446
spina bifida, 413
STRANDSKOV, H. H., 175
syndrome
 Fanconi, 21, 24
 Lignac-de Toni-Fanconi, 12
teeth
 dimensions in twins, 350
toluhydroquinone, 105
p-toluquinol, 105
twins
 tooth dimensions in, 350
tyrosine, 95
tyrosinase
 mammalian, 264
urinary calculi, 3, 4
WALLACE, J., 276
Wilson's disease, 24
xyloketosuria, 385
xylose, 386
xylulose, 386
xyluluria, 385



DOES NOT CIRCULATE

THE AMERICAN JOURNAL
of
HUMAN
GENETICS

UNIVERSITY OF

VOLUME 10

December

NUMBER 4

St. Archibald Garrod's "Inborn Errors of Metabolism"	IV. Postscripts
	W. Lawrence Knox 383
A Study of Major Congenital Defects in Japan	James V. Neel 399
Consanguineous Marriages in the Chicago Region	Herbert M. Goldhamer, Robert H. Rely, and Robert H. Horn 416
The Bearing of a Complete-Locus in Drosophila on the Interpretation of the Rh Series	Elaf Axel Carlson 465
An Rh Blood Factor rh ₂ (C ₂) and its Relation to Rh ₁	Richard C. Steinfeld and Gladys V. Haber 474
Book Review	481
Bibliography of Human Genetics	Bernard H. Post 487
Index to Bibliography of Human Genetics	494
Index to Volume 10	505

Published Quarterly

THE AMERICAN SOCIETY OF HUMAN GENETICS

THE AMERICAN JOURNAL OF HUMAN GENETICS

is a quarterly record of research, review and bibliographic material relating to heredity in man, and to the applications of genetic principles in medicine, anthropology, psychology, and the social sciences. It is owned and controlled by the American Society of Human Genetics, and is edited by a staff appointed by its Board of Directors.

Editor:

ARTHUR G. STEINBERG
Western Reserve University
Cleveland 6, Ohio

Associate Editors:

C. C. LI
University of Pittsburgh

HERMAN M. SLATIS
Argonne National
Laboratory

F. C. FRASER
McGill University

C. N. HERNDON
Bowman Gray School of
Medicine

HORACE W. NORTON
University of Illinois

NEWTON E. MORTON
University of Wisconsin

Advertising Manager: DR. R. H. POST, 413 W. 117th St., New York 27, N. Y.

Subscription, per volume, \$10.00

Single numbers \$3.00

THE American Journal of Human Genetics is published quarterly at Baltimore, Md. in March, June, September, and December. A volume will consist of four numbers, totaling approximately 400 pages. Subscription and other business communications should be addressed to the Treasurer, Dr. H. Warner Kloepfer, Tulane University, New Orleans, La. Remittance for subscriptions from countries other than the United States must be payable in U. S. currency or its full equivalent. Checks or money orders should be made payable to the American Society of Human Genetics.

Copyright, 1958, by the American Society of Human Genetics. All rights reserved.
Made in United States of America

Second-class postage paid at Baltimore, Md.



TRENDS IN GENETIC ANALYSIS

by G. Pontecorvo

*Fellow of the Royal Society
Professor of Genetics, University of Glasgow*

This is the first important reappraisal of the central theory of genetics since Morgan's lectures of 1926 on "The Theory of the Gene." Dr. Pontecorvo brilliantly summarizes and brings together the work that has led to this reappraisal. The old theory visualized the genetic material as made up of beads—the genes—along a string—the chromosome or linkage group. New evidence, chiefly the work of the last ten years, shows that this picture was wrong. When examined for finer structure, genes are shown to be complex units composed of many parts—possibly several hundred on the average—and the bonds between the parts of one gene need not be of a different nature from those between different genes. This concise restatement comes at a time when the rigidity of the old theory has been relaxed and a new one is beginning to take form. The book will be highly useful in clearly defining the problems that exist and in succinctly stating the evidence of work that has come from many sources.

Columbia Biological Series, No. 18 \$4.00

COLUMBIA UNIVERSITY PRESS
MORNINGSIDE HEIGHTS NEW YORK 27, NEW YORK

Annals of Human Genetics

FORMERLY ANNALS OF EUGENICS

Edited by L. S. PENROSE with the assistance of
 JULIA BELL R. A. FISHER J. B. S. HALDANE MARY N. KARN
 R. R. RACE J. A. F. ROBERTS C. A. B. SMITH

The *Annals of Human Genetics* publishes original articles which describe observations on human heredity or which deal with closely related genetical and statistical problems.

The subscription price of the journal is \$17.50 net
 per volume of 4 parts. Single issues \$5.00 plus postage.

PUBLISHED FOR THE GALTON LABORATORY UNIVERSITY COLLEGE,
 LONDON, W. C. 1

BY THE CAMBRIDGE UNIVERSITY PRESS
 32 EAST 57TH STREET, NEW YORK 22, N. Y.

JOURNAL DE GÉNÉTIQUE HUMAINE

ÉDITIONS MÉDECINE AND HYGIÈNE
 GENEVA, SWITZERLAND

The first journal in French devoted to Human Genetics has appeared under the title of "*Journal de Génétique humaine*". It is addressed to all physicians, biologists, anthropologists and others, who might be interested in problems relating to the study of heredity in man. The creation of such a journal was long overdue considering the great development and importance to medicine and biology of this branch of science.

The committee of editors of this journal is composed of three leading physicians and geneticists, Professor A. Franceschetti, Director of the University Ophthalmological Clinic, Geneva; Professor L. van Bogaert, Director of the Neuro-Pathological Department of the Institute Bunge, Antwerp; and Maurice Lamy, Professor of Human Genetics of the Medical Faculty, Paris. In addition, the committee of editors is assured the collaboration of a large number of scientists from many countries.

The journal will appear four times a year.

Price of the volume \$7.00; of a separate number \$2.00
 payable by check or money order to:

ÉDITIONS MÉDECINE & HYGIÈNE

Geneva, Switzerland

15, bd des Philosophes

Specimen Copies on request

EUGENICS QUARTERLYEDITORIAL BOARD: *FREDERICK OSBORN, Chairman*

GORDON ALLEN, M.D., C. NASH HERNDON, M.D., FRANK LORIMER,

HELEN HAMMONS, *Managing Editor**Consulting Editors:* JAN BÖÖK, M.D., F. CLARKE FRASER, M.D.

CLYDE V. KISER, GEORGE F. MAIR, L. D. SANGHVI, JEAN SUTTER, M.D.

An International Journal

- research in human genetics
- medical genetics and heredity counseling
- eugenic aspects of population
- eugenic theory and application
- periodical and book reviews

Contributed articles welcomed

Published by AMERICAN EUGENICS SOCIETY

230 Park Avenue, New York, N.Y.

Subscription \$5.00; membership \$5.00 (foreign \$2.50).

AMERICAN JOURNAL OF PHYSICAL ANTHROPOLOGY

**Organ of the American Association of Physical Anthropologists
Published by the Wistar Institute of Anatomy and Biology, Philadelphia**



The AMERICAN JOURNAL OF PHYSICAL ANTHROPOLOGY publishes articles on every aspect of physical anthropology: human evolution, human variation and human biology. In particular, articles of significance to all teaching anthropologists, and those of related interest, are presented, such as recent discoveries or studies of fossil man, new evidence on racial distributions and history from blood groups, new methodological developments, and critical surveys of particular problems and fields. A yearly volume of over 500 pages, in four issues, contains about 30 original articles, as well as numerous short comments, preliminary notices, and reviews.

Subscription may be had by membership in the American Association of Physical Anthropologists, for which dues are \$7.00 yearly, including the Journal, and *Studies in Physical Anthropology*. Membership is open to professional anthropologists, professionals in cognate sciences, advanced graduate students, and others who have demonstrated interest by publication or professional activity. Application may be made to the Secretary of the Association, Dr. E. E. Hunt, Jr., Peabody Museum, Harvard University, Cambridge 38, Massachusetts.

Non-member and institutional subscriptions are \$7.50 a volume, \$8.00 foreign, and should be made to The Wistar Institute of Anatomy and Biology, Philadelphia 4, Pa.

THE EUGENICS REVIEW

Articles, news items and editorial comment on demographic problems, with particular reference to the biological consequences of measures proposed and adopted for influencing reproduction rates, are published in every issue of the *Review*. Attention may also be drawn to such features as the regular articles on current demographic trends, and to the notices of books, abstracts of periodicals, notes and memoranda and correspondence.

Besides the obvious subjects—such as genetics, birth-control and amentia—the vital statistics of most countries, the national and mental health of England and America, and general biological research in the U.S.A., Britain and elsewhere are briefly but fully reported.

Published quarterly • January, April, July & October

Price 5s. per issue and 20s. per annum post free.

Free to Fellows and Members of the Eugenics Society.

The Eugenics Society, 69 Eccleston Square, London, S.W.1

CASELL & COMPANY, LTD.

35 Red Lion Square, London, W.C.1

ACTA GENETICAE MEDICAE ET GEMELLOLOGIAE

(A. Ge. Me. Ge.)

Published as a quarterly from 1952 through 1956, this Journal now appears every 3 months. The Editorial Board, as well as the list of contributors, include most of the best-known names in the field of twin-research, genetics, anthropology and related topics.

The Journal is published in Rome by the Gregor Mendel Institute of Medical Genetics and Twin-research, the founder and Director of which, Prof. Luigi Gedda, is also the Editor of this Journal.

The Editor will be glad to consider for publication manuscripts pertaining to twin-research, genetics, heredity, anthropology and related subjects.

Requests for subscriptions as well as for the publication of manuscripts should be addressed to:

ACTA GENETICAE MEDICAE ET GEMELLOLOGIAE

Largo Amba Aradam 1

Rome, Italy

The yearly subscription price is \$18.00 per volume. A volume consists of four issues. Back numbers may be obtained by writing to the above-mentioned address.

Information for Contributors

Editorial Policy: Papers will be considered for publication on condition that they are submitted solely to The American Journal of Human Genetics, and that they will not be reprinted or translated without consent of the editors. Each contribution will be read by two or more members of the editorial staff before notice is given of the paper's acceptance. Membership in the American Society of Human Genetics is not a prerequisite for publication in the Journal. Papers will be judged on the basis of their content in original data interpretation or review, and no limit is set as to the number of printed pages which a paper may contain.

MANUSCRIPTS SHOULD BE TYPEWRITTEN DOUBLE-SPACED THROUGHOUT, INCLUDING REFERENCES, TABULAR MATERIAL, AND FOOTNOTES. FOOTNOTES AND LEGENDS FOR FIGURES AND PLATES SHOULD BE TYPED ON SHEETS SEPARATE FROM THE TEXT, AND A SEPARATE TITLE-PAGE SHOULD BE PROVIDED. If, in addition to the original type-written copy, a duplicate copy, complete with figures, tables and references, is submitted, this will frequently speed publication.

Illustrations: Tables and illustrations should be planned to fit the Journal's type-page ($4\frac{1}{8} \times 7\frac{1}{2}$ inches). Exceptionally large tables and pedigree diagrams should be constructed in sections wherever possible, so as to avoid the need for folded inserts. Halftones and line drawings will be accepted in moderate numbers. Contributors will be expected to bear the excess cost of colored plates and half the cost for excessive numbers of black-and-white illustrations and tables.

References to the literature should be cited in the text by author's name and date of publication; e.g. (Commons *et al.*, 1950). The bibliography should be arranged alphabetically by author and should be typed double-spaced on a separate sheet under the heading: REFERENCES. The data for each reference should be arranged as follows:

COMMONS, R. R., BARKER, O. C., & SHELTON, E. K. 1950. Sex-linked growth retardation and juvenile diabetes mellitus. *J. Clin. Endocr.* 10: 816-817.

Abbreviations for titles of medical periodicals should conform to the nomenclature adopted by the U. S. Army Medical Library, as published in the *Index-Catalogue of the Library of the Surgeon General's Office*, Fourth Series, volume 10.

Proofs and Reprints: Galley proofs and engraver's proofs will be sent to the author directly from the Waverly Press, together with an order blank for reprints. The corrected proof should be returned to the Editor and the reprint order should be sent to the Waverly Press.

Address all manuscripts and correspondence to the EDITOR, DR. ARTHUR G. STEINBERG, Western Reserve University, Cleveland 6, Ohio, U. S. A.

The American Society of Human Genetics

was organized early in 1948. Its purpose is to encourage research in human genetics and to bring into closer contact the many investigators in Canada, Mexico and the United States who are interested in human genetic research and problems pertaining thereto. The Society held its first annual meeting at Washington, D. C., Sept. 11-13, 1948 at which time it adopted its constitution. Its Board of Directors consists of 5 elected officers, 6 other elected members, the 2 most recent past presidents and the editor.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

President

W. C. BOYD, Ph.D.
Boston University
Medical School

Vice-President

FREDERICK OSBORN
New York, N. Y.

J. L. ANGL, Ph.D.
Jefferson Medical College

JAMES F. CROW, Ph.D.
University of Wisconsin

President, 1946

S. C. REED, Ph.D.
University of Minnesota

Secretary

ELDON GARDNER, Ph.D.
Utah State Agricultural
College

R. B. CATTELL, Ph.D.
University of Illinois

PAUL R. DAVID, Ph.D.
University of Oklahoma

President, 1957

C. STEIN, Ph.D.
University of California

President-Elect

MADGE T. MACKLIN, M.D.
Ohio State University
Medical School

Treasurer

H. W. KLOEFFER, Ph.D.
Tulane University

H. H. STRANDSKOV, Ph.D.
University of Chicago

E. R. DEMPSTER, Ph.D.
University of California

Editor

A. G. STEINBERG, Ph.D.
Western Reserve University

Information regarding membership

Membership in the American Society of Human Genetics is of three main types: (1) active, (2) corresponding, and (3) associate. Active membership is open to any resident of Canada, Mexico or the United States, who is interested in human genetic research. Four classes of active membership exist: regular, sustaining, life, and patron. The annual dues including subscription to the Journal are \$10.00 for a regular member and \$20.00 for a sustaining member. A life member contributes \$200 and a patron \$500 or more, and are members for life and receive the Journal for life without paying regular annual dues. Corresponding membership is open to residents of foreign countries; annual dues including subscription to Journal: \$10.00. A medical, dental or graduate student may become an active or an associate member. Annual dues for associate members are \$2.00, but do not include the Journal.

A person wishing to become a member must be nominated by two active members. Election is by the Board of Directors. Nomination blanks or further information pertaining to the Society may be obtained by writing to the Secretary, DR. ELDON J. GARDNER, DEPARTMENT OF ZOOLOGY, UTAH STATE AGRICULTURAL COLLEGE, LOGAN, UTAH, U.S.A.

#609

ose
he
in
rst
ed
ed